

JOHN COOPER SMITH Descendents

by

Pat Quinn 1814 S. Toltec Mesa, AZ 85204
(602) 892-6144

e-mail: schritz@hotmail.com

as of 6-2000

Please send me any corrections, revisions, comments, stories, additions. The "Personal" stories make our family. Give me an amusing remembrance.

Info needed: medical color of eyes, hair, diseases, cancer, blood type, causes of death

Also, notify me of correct spelling of names and cities.

Table of Contents

Register Report of John Cooper Smith.....	3
Outline Descendant Tree of John C. Smith.....	151
Index.....	156

Descendants of John Cooper Smith

Generation No. 1

1. JOHN COOPER¹ SMITH was born 1807 in Maine or NY,NY or in 1806 - lived in Nassau, NY in 1831, and died December 30, 1885 in Fergus Falls, Ottertail Cty, MN - buried Monticello, MN 1/1886. He married BETHIAH (OR BETHRAN RANN) RAND June 15, 1831 in New York City, NY by Rev. Henry Chase, daughter of AMOS RAND and MRS. RAND.

Notes for JOHN COOPER SMITH:
Not John Calhoun Smith.

Timeline: 1806/7 NYC or Maine,
1831 NYC,
1849 San Francisco, CA,
1850 family at Bloomfield Twp, Walworth Cty, WI (John out of state - CA), farm Marengo, IL,
1867 Monticello, MN,
1875 and 1880 census - MN, 1887 til death in Fergus Falls, MN, buried Monticello, MN.

Per Opal Halla, 4/1999 - John Cooper Smith was born in Maine and a Sea Captain. He married Bethiah Rann or Rand (either spelling). He had 10 children: John Amos, Sarah Catharine, Charles Augusta, Carrie May, Alma Jane, Edith Youlen, Lamont Lacy, Jessey Maud, Elsie Elizabeth, Arthur Cooper.

John Amos came to Montana in 1899 from Bottineau, ND with his sons Charles A., Lamont L., and Arthur C. John Amos died Sept. 29, 1900. He married Sarah Catherine Bogenrief July 7, 1855.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

John Cooper Smith was born in Maine in 1807. Descent: American. Primary education. Occupations: Sea Captain. Caught in the gold rush of 1849 in San Francisco harbor. Crew deserted and the ship was left to rot with hundreds of others. John staked out a claim, panned enough gold to buy a farm at Marengo, IL. Married June 15, 1831. 5 ft 8 in, 175 lbs. Full habit, light complexion, light brown hair, blue eyes. good health. Died December 30th, 1885 of kidneys in Fergus Falls, MN at age 78. Place of Interment: Monticello, MN.

(spelling as in register)
Under the page entitled: Memoranda of engagements:

SMITH FAMILY

A true Copy, To all whom it may concern:

This certifies that Mr. John C. Smith of the City of New York in the State of New York and Miss Bethiah Rand of the City of New York in the State of New York were joined together in Holy Matrimony on this 15th day of June in the year of our Lord 1831 in presence of William S. Johnson and Mary C. Francisco.

By me, Henry Chase, Minister of the gospel. (spelling as in register)

The Project By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith)

Not everyone interprets my warped sense of humor the same and so I'll try to remember to label my 'opinion' as such. Some of them just may give a far-fetched clue such as; In my reading of historical novels one was based on actual names of Revolutionary soldiers and Amos Cooper was one. Couldn't the Smiths by chance have been proud of that and used those names?

Clyde Hall challenged the story of ornery John Cooper curing his wife of cancer but because he was mad at his daughter, he let her die. Clyde said they had no cancer cure in those days. He's so right. However, I had heard that story from both Mom and Aunt Jess and it just added to the characterization of him as an ornery old coot. They told that in his travels to China as a sea captain he picked up lots of knowledge of cures and passed them on to John Amos. Mom told of her Dad holding her between his knees and forcing salt water up her nose as a cure, or at least a treatment for catarrh. That same treatment showed up in the 30s as a cheap form of the then popular nosedrops. It wasn't long before the doctors proclaimed it a no-no because of the damage it did to the tissues. I'm sure Mom would have gladly had a doctor stop her Dad's ministrations because it's a painful treatment. Incidentally, was Mom the source of your kids (and yours) allergies? Remember how I learned to head off her colds with your copyronal?

Bethia Rann Smith was John Cooper Smith's wife. I haven't a single anecdote about her, but she is on picture 1. She and John C. Were married June 15, 1831 at New York City by Rev. Henry Chase with witnesses William S. Johnson and Mary C. Francisco.

John was a sea captain whose crew jumped ship at San Francisco during the 1849 gold rush. John "rushed" too. He brought out enough washed gold to buy a farm at Marengo, IL. He died 12/30/1885 and was buried at Monticello, MN. This is a quote from Clyde's Astonisher of March, 1958. Clyde had mentioned before that he was to get a look at an old Bible and he must have because he listed him as John Cooper and before that he had said John Calhoun and I was positive he was mistaken. (John Cooper was a policeman in New York - confirmed by Kathryn who heard it from her mother, Elsie Smith-Swanson.)

John Cooper Smith, as told by Jess Smith Hall:

"I don't really know why, but Dad (John Amos Smith) was getting ready to go on a trip.

(Could it have been when Bethia died?) I remember Mama saying, "Whatever you do John, don't bring Grandpa home with you". When he came home, he had John Cooper in the wagon with him and he said, "What could I do, Sarah? No one else would take him."

He had a room to himself. When his little income would arrive, he would come to the door and say, "Now Jissy, do something for the old man. Take this money and go get the old man some oysters and don't tell anyone. I don't remember if he shared, but I doubt it. I seemed to be his pet though. Once when he got his money he bought me an organ and when I learned to play, thanks to the generosity of Mrs. Day giving me free lessons, he would say, "Come on, Jissy, play a tune for the old man."

Aunt Jess would work real hard to learn a new piece and then to her disgust, Elsie would sit down and play it by ear with no lessons. She envied her sister Elsie's talent, but then Elsie always envied her her music lessons!

John C (as told by Elise Smith Swanson):

He must have left investments in California because every so often he would get some money from there. Once it was delayed and the "old man" was worried. He prayed to the Lord for help and promised that if the money came he would give a part of it to charity. It came and then he said that charity began at home so he bought vegetables to fill the cellar. No doubt he was insuring himself a full stomach, but as there were 11 mouths to feed, he may have had a point, especially as Dad was never a very good provider. He was always fussy and wouldn't let us kids peel the potatoes because we wasted too much. He would sit there peeling the thinnest little peels possible. Of course Jess and I were delighted to get out of doing it.

Aunt Edith Smith Heustis told the same story. I wonder if he had a delicate enough touch to leave the minerals and vitamins? In case you kids don't know it, potatoes were always peeled before boiling until the depression years and at first this was looked at askance, but the drought produced such little ones that it was a necessity and most of us soon found that we liked the skin. And we were learning about minerals and vitamins.

This seems to be a good place to tuck the story of the Youlen ring. There was an Uncle with the surname Youlen and he and wife had no children so when they heard that John Amos and Sarah were having another baby, they sent a gold nugget for the newcomer if they would name it Youlen. The baby was a girl, so she was named Edith Youlen and the nougat was made into a ring. She passed it on to her daughter Elsie Sarah but as Elsie had no children, she gave it to Avis Youlen and the ring is being passed to Youlen Barkus Colling; on to her Leslie Youlen Levingood who has in Adrienne Youlen age 6, 1979. After going through all these notes I have come to the conclusion that the original Youlen must have been a brother-in law of John Cooper or Bethia. Could it have been a '49ner crony of John Cooper?

Aunt Gus (John Amos' sister-in-law) had a story that the Smiths were cheated out of what is known as Trinity propertyone of the blowing Smiths

Per Saga written by Jessie Maud (Smith) Hall:

Early in the 19th century, my paternal grandfather, John Cooper Smith, was born in the city of New York. He went early to sea and became captain of a sailing vessel, trading along the Atlantic coast of South America, rounding the Horn (that terror of the old sailing days) and continuing on up the Pacific coast of the Americas as far as San Francisco. In telling us of this trip, Dad (John Amos Smith) would make a horrible face and draw his finger across his throat, then cry "Sacre", then he explained that was what the Spaniards in the parts where they stopped would like to do to all Americans.

Grandfather's was one of the vessels caught in San Francisco harbor during the gold rush of 1849, deserted by its crew, and left to rot, with hundreds of other derelicts.

He had taken my father, John Amos Smith, a boy of 19, on this trip and they staked a claim in the mines and worked it until they had enough money to buy a farm back in Illinois, near the village of Marengo. (Marengo, IL is in McHenry County - Long/Lat 42:14:55 N - 088:36:30 W) Grandfather retained an interest in the mine and received small remittances from it to the day of his death in 1883. He moved his family of 4 boys (Billie, John, Ron, and Charlie) and 2 girls (Gussie and Lou) to Illinois, where they lived till after the Civil War.

In 9/20/1850 Census Bloomfield Township, Walworth County WI , John C. Smith was listed as (out of state) - he was in CA gold rushing yet., Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844 (same was David W. Casey).

In 1875 census he was listed as having Neuralgia and that he had 5 living children, all were with him except a 5th who lived in Illinois.

In 1880 census listed as 74 year old male, 125/138, who had neuralgia. He also was listed as being a miner by occupation. They say John, but I think it was Charles W. who was a machine agent.

Per the list of voters in the "History and Business Directory of Wright County" (about Monticello), John C. Smith was a resident of the village of Monticello, MN circa 1867. Other Smiths listed in the brochure were J.J. Smith (farmer 5 miles west), William Smith (resident of village of Monticello, MN), and B.R. Smith.

His obituary (from the Fergus Falls Weekly Journal of 1/7/1886)

In this city, Wednesday afternoon, December 30, at the residence of John Smith, Mr. J.C. Smith died of old age (78 years). He lived with his son, John, since his wife's death in 1873. Mr. Smith has been a resident of Fergus Falls since 1887, and was a greatly respected and esteemed gentleman. Since his son John moved here, he has made his home with him. He leaves 5 children, all of mature years and married, four of whom were at his bedside at the closing hour. The fifth, who lives in Illinois, was unable to reach here

SMITH FAMILY

in time. Mr. Smith has been failing rapidly during the last month, and he knew and realized that death was near, but had no fears on that account. His last hours were calm and peaceful, and he sank to rest like a tired child dropping off to sleep. He was taken by his son - John Amos Smith to Monticello, MN for interment, where he will be laid next to his wife. Funeral services were on 1/1/1886.

More About JOHN COOPER SMITH:

Cause of Death: Kidneys

Notes for BETHIAH (OR BETHRAN RANN) RAND:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whit

Bethiah Rand was born in New York City in 1810. Descent: American. Father: Amos Rand. 1 brother and 1 sister. Education: primary. Advent religion. Married June 15, 1831. 5 ft 6 in. 130 lbs. Average habit, light complexion, auburn hair, black eyes, good health. Died 8/19/1873 of paralysis in Clearwater, MN at age 63. Place of Interment: Monticello, MN Lot 136 in old pioneer cemetery near freeway behind Perkins Restaurant.

from old cemetery record book in City Clerk's office, Monicello, MN:

Lot 136 taken by John Smith August 20, 1973

paid A.F. Barker 8/29/1873

Bethiah Smith died 8/19/1873

buried 8/21/1873 Age 63

The Project by Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Almost forgot...Louise Jevne ran into this nougat for me in her geneological research: Joseph Rann - 1752 to 1800. Private from Vermont. Married Olive Howe Ashley. There, you DAR hopefuls, dig into that!

It was only lately that I discovered that Edith had a picture of Bethia Rann. The picture of her that you will get dramatizes Dale's reproductions of old pictures. The original is small, faded, and blah. On the copy she becomes a person with details of her dress coming out.

From Saga of Sarah C. Bogenrief - written by Jessie Maud (Smith) Hall:

During the war, white flour was at a premium, and the family had only dark rye bread. But Grandmother (Bethia Rann) Smith was very ill and the doctor said she must have

SMITH FAMILY

only white bread. They managed to get enough to make one loaf at a time and the two aunts very willingly allowed their little Dutch sister-in-law to make the loaf, but were careful to be on hand to take the crust, which grandmother couldn't eat, when the loaf was cut. When this happened two or three times, the little Dutch girl decided it was her turn so while the loaf was still warm and the unsuspecting aunts were not around, she cut off the crust and carrying it out to the swing, proceeded to enjoy it. Let's not ask how the aunts felt.

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County, WI - Bethiah Smith listed as 40 year old female on page 34 , Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844 (same was David W. Casey).

Bethiah Rand & John C. Smith - sea captain took 3 years. Came home had 3 year old child.

In 6/12/1860 census she was married to John C. Smith and lived in Monticello, Wright County, MN. Members of her household were: John A. 28 son, Sarah C. 22, Charles A. 1 (son of Sarah), Louis A 23, William Y, 21, Charles W. 19, Augusta B. 16, daughter married name King, and an Isadora Casey 11 years old.

She (Bethiah) is from Connecticut and arrived in Minnesota in 1857.

She is buried next to her husband in Monticello. Believe the cemetery to be the one behind the Perkins - Lot 176 was taken by John Smith August 20, 1873. Paid A.F. Barker 8/29/1873. Bethiah Smith died 8/19/1873, buried 8/21/1873 at age 63. (From old Monticello Cemetery Record Book in City Clerk's Office.)

Her name is spelled other ways including Bethrah. Her death certificate spells her name Bethia.

More About BETHIAH (OR BETHRAN RANN) RAND:

Cause of Death: Paralysis

Children of JOHN SMITH and BETHIAH RAND are:

- i. ALICE² SMITH.
- ii. FRANK SMITH.
- iii. IDA SMITH.
- iv. KATE SMITH, d. died at age 12 of obstructed colon.
- v. MARCIA SMITH.
2. vi. JOHN AMOS SMITH, b. March 14, 1832, or March 12 New York City, Nassau County, NY; d. September 29, 1900, or 8/29/1901 Simpson, Hill County, MT.
- vii. AUGUSTA B. 'GUSSIE' SMITH, b. 1833; m. MR. ORAAGE KING.

Notes for AUGUSTA B. 'GUSSIE' SMITH:

In 6/12/1860 census lived in Monticello, Wright County, MN with John C. and

SMITH FAMILY

Bethiah Smith. She was 16, listed as daughter, member of household. Married name was King.

From the Project - by Kathryn Swanson:

Aunt Gus (John Amos' sister-in-law) had a story that the Smiths were cheated out of what is known as Trinity propertyone of the blowing Smiths

viii. RANDALL 'RON OR RAND' SMITH, b. 1834.

Notes for RANDALL 'RON OR RAND' SMITH:

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County WI, listed as 16 year old male on page 35, Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844.

Note by Jessie Maude Smith-Hall:

Uncle Charlie (Smith) (Brenda Franklin has copy of his Civil War records) and Uncle Ron (Randall Smith?) enlisted in the Army early in the Civil War and Dad (John Amos Smith), who in the meantime had married, decided to do the same. So one morning he said goodbye to the family and the farm and went to town. But the enlisting officers told him that they needed him to raise food on the farm worse than in the Army and refused to take him. He was disappointed and proceeded to take a few drinks to bolster his spirits. When he got home and mother dropped the tea kettle cover, he didn't try to pick it up for he could see two covers. Mother (Sarah Catherine Bogenrief-Smith) saw his condition, of course, and later when he missed her he found her in the hay mow, crying her heart out. That was the last time my father ever was drunk.

ix. LOUISA 'LOU OR LOUIE' SMITH, b. 1836.

Notes for LOUISA 'LOU OR LOUIE' SMITH:

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County WI, listed as Louisa 14 year old female on page 36, Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844.

In 6/12/1860 census lived in Monticello, Wright County, MN with John C. and Bethiah Smith. She was 23, listed as daughter, member of household.

x. WILLIAM YOULEN 'BILLY' SMITH, b. 1838.

Notes for WILLIAM YOULEN 'BILLY' SMITH:

SMITH FAMILY

By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

If I lean to favoring the Smith side first, that's my prerogative. I visited the Fergus Falls museum in 1978. They have a lot of pre-1870 material, but there seems to be a gap until about 1833 but I did find in the short time I browsed that Billy W. Smith (William Youlen) was the first teacher in Fergus, 1871. Charles W. Smith was a policeman, 1885.

Also in the museum is a replica of "Smith's Book and Toy Store". Never heard Mom mention a store of that type, but William and Charles could have been involved.

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County, WI, listed as 12 year old male in 1850 census on page 37, Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844.

Patient in Fergus Falls State Hospital for the Insane in 1900. (found in Nat'l Archives). Don't know for sure if it is our William Smith.

From the Saga written by Jessie Maud Smith-Hall:

Father (John Amos Smith) had two brothers; William Y. known to everyone as Billy Smith, and Charlie, who with their families lived in Fergus. Our relations with them were of the usual pleasure and pain experienced when many relatives, some of jealous dispositions, live near each other.

Father (John Amos Smith) bought out Uncle Billy's confectionary store and shooting gallery on Lincoln Avenue and we lived in a house directly across the river on Bismarck Ave. We got quite a thrill out of having to cross the river on one of those big bridges every time we went into the store or to school, and loved to stand on them and listen to the noises of the falls and the old Cale Mill and the Otter Tail Mill, flour mills that stood at the ends of the bridges. We had the usual unease of adjusting ourselves to the larger schools and before the winter was over, I was so homesick I was actually physically ill. Mother was worried and promised me that during the Easter vacation I should go back to Detroit on a visit.

3. xi. CHARLES WESLEY 'CHARLIE' SMITH, b. March 10, 1840, New York City, NY 1841 or 1842; d. September 23, 1933, Miami, Dade Cty, Florida of uremiah/senility.

SMITH FAMILY

xii. BETHIAH A. SMITH, b. 1843.

Notes for BETHIAH A. SMITH:

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County, WI, listed as 7 year old female on page 39, Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844.

Generation No. 2

2. JOHN AMOS² SMITH (*JOHN COOPER*¹) was born March 14, 1832 in or March 12 New York City, Nassau County, NY, and died September 29, 1900 in or 8/29/1901 Simpson, Hill County, MT. He married SARAH CATHERINE OR CATHARINE BOGENRIEF July 07, 1855 in Marengo, McHenry County, IL, daughter of SAMUEL BOGENRIEF and ELIZABETH BLILER.

Notes for JOHN AMOS SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

John Amos Smith, born New York City, March 14, 1832, Descent: American, Parents: John Cooper Smith and Bethiah Rann. 3 brothers and 2 sisters. Education: primary. Occupation: merchantdising, Policitic: Republican, Methodist, Married July 7, 1855 in Marengo, Illinois by Alden Jewet, JP. Witnesses were W.T. Dimon and A.E. Dimon. 5 ft 6 in, 160 lbs, full habit, light complexion, brown hair, blue eyes, average health, died 1901 of penumonia in Simpson, MT at age 69. Place of interment: Simpson, MT.

Per Family bible, John listed as born March 12, 1832 (off 2 days from above) and lists John and Sarah as married July 7th, 1855 per family bible and John died 8/29/1901? per (copy rec'd from Opal Hall 4-1999).

Per Opal Halla, 4/1999 - John Cooper Smith was born in Maine and a Sea Captain. He married Bethiah Rann or Rand (either spelling). He had 10 children: John Amos, Sarah Catharine, Charles Augusta, Carrie May, Alma Jane, Edith Youlen, Lamont Lacy, Jessey Maud, Elsie Elizabeth, Arthur Cooper.

John Amos came to Montana in 1899 from Bottineau, ND with his sons Charles A, Lamont L, and Arthur C. John Amos died Sept. 29, 1900. He married Sarah Catherine Bogenrief July 7, 1855. John Amos was a farmer in Simpson, MT.

Per saga of Jesse Maud Smith-Hall:

Uncle Charlie (Smith) (have copy of his Civil War records) and Uncle Ron (Randall Smith?) enlisted in the Army early in the Civil War and Dad (John Amos Smith), who in the meantime had married, decided to do the same. So one morning he said goodbye to the family and the farm and went to town. But the enlisting officers told him that they needed him to raise food on the farm worse than in the Army and refused to take him. He was disappointed and proceeded to take a few drinks to bolster his spirits. When he

got home and mother dropped the tea kettle cover, he didn't try to pick it up for he could see two covers. Mother (Sarah Catherin Bogenrief-Smith) saw his condition, of course, and later when he missed her he found her in the hay mow, crying her heart out. That was the last time my father ever was drunk.

Shortly after the war, the Fullers sent John Amos Smith to establish and run a store at Clearwater, MN. There 5 girls (Carrie, Alma, Edith, Jessie & Elsie) and another boy (LaMont) were added to the family.

I was sixth in line and made my appearance July 13, 1869, and was named Jessie Maud (Smith).

The Northern Pacific Railroad was not in the process of being constructed and had reached Detroit, now known as Detroit Lakes. Fuller Brothers must have had a penchant for following the Frontier with their business, for when I was 4 years old and sister Elsie had been added to the family, we went to Detroit in a coach attached to a freight train, and were the first passengers to be carried over the line.

Two carloads of goods went with us to be sold from a store that was supposed to have been built before our arrival. A log cabin, also, was to have been ready for our occupancy. But when we detrained, the only house to be seen was a long log hotel, known as the Tyler House and run by a family named Wheeler. After a long day spent in covering a distance that is now traveled in 4 or 5 hours. The rest was just a city of tents. There the railroad workers were living; also the usual flotsam and jets that follows the frontier, and many, many Indians.

Installing the family in the cramped quarters of the hotel, father soon had a crew at work erecting a log building near the hotel for a store and a two story, two roomed log cabin for a home. The cabin stood on the opposite side of the track from the store and on top of a small knoll. In after years, we sometimes went down the track to this cabin for our Sunday afternoon walks, and I can remember how it looked when the windows and doors had all disappeared and the stairway had been half torn away.

As the railroad pushed on and more and more people came, the town grew up a mile west of the Tyler House and thereafter the location of the hotel was called Tylerville. I have always supposed that an early pioneer named Tyler built the house but of that I am not sure.

Father moved his store up the line and we lived for a time in a house that the family always referred to in after years as the Trimlet house. The town grew up on both sides of the railroad track and about a mile north of the lake.

I can just remember Bill Trimlet as a round roly poly young man with rosy cheeks and a constant smile who never seemed to quite belong with the other young people but I don't know why.

I do not know when nor why my father left the store, but for some years he worked at the

trade of carpentering. We lived in a house at the foot of schoolhouse hill so we could always go home for dinner, much to my distress, for it looked so good to see that row of dinner pails sitting along the wall in the hall as we were dismissed at noon that I longed to stay and eat with their owners. I hurried my dinner to get back to play with Ida and Arvilla Rossman and Emily Southam, Will and Isaac Brooks, George and Walter Tousley, and others. The teachers I best remember are Lizzie Hayes, an Irish girl whose family lived on a farm near Lake Park, a village a few miles of the railroad from Detroit. I realize now that Lizzie was far superior to many of our teachers. She boarded with the Taylor family which consisted of father and mother (both small thin individuals) and two small thin daughters, Lillian (who was a fine little woman) and Georgie (who was a petted, spoiled and conceited little prig). They also boarded two men, John Dorsey (conductor on the work train working out from Detroit) and Clarence Farwell (fireman on the same train).

John Dorsey was often in Lizzie's company, sitting on the steps in the evening or walking along the roads, and it was the general opinion of the town that they would soon be married. But it developed that John was engaged to a girl in Bamerd whom he afterward married and Lizzie never did marry. John Dorsey was a large, genial, fine looking Irish-man who was liked by all who knew him and was loved by all the children with who he came in contact. He would take a group of us into Pegleg Inman's confectionary store and taking one orange at a time from the basket standing on the showcase, would toss it up for us to catch until everyone was supplied.

When Pegleg brought the first bunch of bananas that ever came into Detroit, John took half-a-dozen of us in and gave us each one. Then he stood and laughed while we tried to pretend we liked them. But these things were a real treat for us for our parents were poor people and had no money for luxuries. My father made about \$50 a month for a family of ten and he always had a good garden. This, with the help of a cow and a few chickens and my mother's wonderful cooking ability, kept us living but sometimes on pretty short rations. I can remember some days when all we had to eat was bread laced with sugar syrup.

We usually had one or two boarders. Walter Wheeler, who was then a blacksmith, was with us two or three years and was always way behind in payment of his board bill, although he had a big trade. Later Frank Heustis acted the same, so I think my parents were too easy going for their own good. Frank had a span of beautiful gray horses and did the draying for the stores and made money enough to buy a house, after which he married my sister Edith. So there was no excuse for his neglecting his board bill.

Father was Superintendent of the Methodist Sunday School, held in the Congregational Church for some years before the Methodist Church was built. He was ably assisted by Mrs. C.K. Day, who took charge of the singing and entertainments and who gave me a solid foundation in music for which I have been extremely thankful all my life.

When my father decided to move to Fergus Falls, MN the spring before I (Jessie Maud Smith-Hall) was 16, there were the 3 brothers (Charles, LaMont and Arthur-called Gus), LaMont, and Art, and sisters Alma, Elsie and myself to go with father and mother. Alma

was teaching school in Detroit but took a week's vacation the first of May to help us to get moved. We left Detroit by train about 10 o'clock in the evening and rode to Wadena where we had to wait till 7 the next morning for the train on the N.P. (Northern Pacific) branch running through Fergus Falls. The fire in the coal stove in the hotel parlor was nearly out, the chairs straight backed and uncomfortable and we were only too glad to be called to breakfast at 6 o'clock in a dining room that was deliciously warm. Travel in those days was not carried on in comfortable passenger trains as at present, but we rode in a coach attached to the end of a freight train. At every station we were left on a side track while the engine and crew did the necessary switching then picked up and carried to the next station where the same procedure was again carried out. It was nearly noon when we reached Fergus Falls, having taken five hours to cover the distance that motor cars of today run over in less than an hour. The Otter Tail River runs from east to west thru the main business section of Fergus. Lincoln Avenue parallels it on the north end Bismarck Ave. on the south, and these were the two main business streets.

Father had two brothers; William Y. known to everyone as Billy Smith, and Charlie, who with their families lived in Fergus. Our relations with them were of the usual pleasure and pain experienced when many relatives, some of jealous dispositions, live near each other.

Father bought out Uncle Billy's confectionary store and shooting gallery at 215 Lincoln Avenue. We lived in a house directly across the river on Bismarck Ave. (Grant Colling, Avis Swanson's grandson, owns building down the street and across from John Amos' store in Fergus Falls, MN.) We got quite a thrill out of having to cross the river on one of those big bridges every time we went into the store or to school, and loved to stand on them and listen to the noises of the falls and the old Cale Mill and the Otter Tail Mill, flour mills that stood at the ends of the bridges. We had the usual unease of adjusting ourselves to the larger schools and before the winter was over, I was so homesick I was actually physically ill. Mother was worried and promised me that during the Easter vacation I should go back to Detroit on a visit.

In 6/12/1860 census lived in Monticello, Wright County, MN with John C. and Bethiah Smith. He was 28, listed as son, member of household.

On Elsie's birth certificate John Amos is listed as a merchant who was born in NY.

Was a clerk (merchant) for Fuller Brothers in Monticello and then in Clearwater, MN.

John Amos' one fault was that he was too friendly with his customers, credit-wise, and he was the nurse of the family. He taught them the songs, did the washing and most of the cooking. He faithfully kept the Sabbath and would not abide with working on that day.

John Amos moved to Havre, Montana in 1899 from Bottineau, ND with his 3 sons and their families: Charles A. Smith & family of 4 children, Lamont L. Smith and family of 2 children, and Arthur C. Smith (single). They came by immigrant train car, bringing with

them their kitchen utensils, livestock and what machinery they had.

After arriving in Havre, they proceeded by team and wagon in a northwesterly direction for 2 or 3 days. It is believed that their first location was at the mouth of the Spring Coulee on Milk River. This is about 40 miles from Havre.

They raised stock and after 2 years, during which time their father John Amos Smith, died, the 3 brothers pulled stakes and moved to Wild Horse Lake, about 10 miles away, where they planned on harvesting wild hay for the winter feeding of their livestock. (see Charles A. Smith for more of the story)

From The Project by Kathryn Swanson:

Dad (Albert V. Swanson) must have known Grandfather Amos because he said once that Afton was just like him---always blowing and not knowing what he was talking about. But I also remember Mom saying that Grandpa always objected to all the kids' marriages and would have probably said she was marrying a green Swede.

My (Kathryn) impression of John Amos from Mom (Elsie) was he was a bullheaded non-provider who couldn't hold a job because he couldn't take orders. From Aunt Jess I got an entirely different picture. He was the nurse of the family, taught them the songs, did the washing and most of the cooking, and was too friendly to his customers creditwise so he was fired. Sarah was the breadwinner as a dressmaker and milliner. She was devastated with migraines. She associated with only the best people. In spite of her headaches, she did have 8 children! She died of cancer of the throat at 50. As I said, John Amos thought no one was good enough for his girls. He bitterly opposed Jess's choice. He faithfully kept the Sabbath. Once Alma, Carrie and Grandmother decided to lay a rug on Sunday, trying to do it secretly, but when John Amos got an inkling of what they were doing behind that locked door, there was a real uproar.

More About JOHN AMOS SMITH:

Cause of Death: pneumonia

Notes for SARAH CATHERINE OR CATHARINE BOGENRIEF:

originally from Switzerland - Germany - Holland (not verified).

Family bible lists Sarah's middle name as Catharine, born 9/29/1837. Other Opal Halla info rec'd 3/1999 lists Sarah's father as Bernard Bogenrief, b. 1811, Miflenberg, PA, married to Elizabeth Buler, b. 1815 in Miflenberg, PA. This is wrong - especially per register below from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Sarah Catherine Bogenrief - born Miflinberg, PA on 9/29/1837. She had 6 brothers and 5 sisters. Her parents were: Samuel Bogenrief and Elizabeth Bliiler. Education: primary. Occupation: House Wife. Politics: Independent. Methodist. Descent: (German) Hollanders, 5 ft 4 in, 140 lbs, full figured, dark complexion, black hair, black

eyes, average health, died 8/29, 1887 of cancer in the throat in Mpls, MN. Died at 49 years 11 months. Interment in Fergus Falls, MN.

Sarah C. Smith - a dearly beloved wife and mother, a great but patient sufferer for 9 months, for 6 months could not take but a very little nourishment and in the shape of liquids only, for the last 12 days before her death could take none, in fact it was a slow lingering death of 6 months.

The Project By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Sarah was 18 when her sister Kate was to go as a bride with Sam Dimon to Minnesota. Sarah's mother Elizabeth Blier couldn't bear to have her daughter amongst the savages with no woman along, so she sent Sarah along. Sarah spoke no English. As she came down from the loft to do some kitchen chores, John Amos Smith saw her and when she went back up the ladder, he said, "That's the girl I'm going to marry." As she spoke nothing but the Pennsylvania Dutch, how could she say no.

The Family Saga - by Jessie Maud (Smith Hall):

When my mother (Sarah Catherine Bogenrief-Smith), a brown eyed, brown haired, plump little Dutch girl, who talked only the language of her parents, was 18 years of age, her older sister, Kate, married Sam Dimon and moved to Marengo, IL.

Grandmother Bogenrief could not bear to have Kate go without another woman with her so sent mother (Sarah) to keep her company. The Indians were still troublesome so when Sam Dimon built his carpenter shop, he built living rooms above it that did not have an outside stairway for the "red varmints" to creep up. The stairway, therefore, came right down into the shop.

One afternoon when mother (Sarah) came down to gather up some shavings to start the fire for supper, father (John Amos Smith) was in the shop and saw her for the first time. He watched her until she disappeared up the stairs, then turning to Sam, he said, "Sam, I'm going to marry that girl". And a year later he did so.

In 6/12/1860 census lived in Monticello, Wright County, MN with John C. and Bethiah Smith. She was 22, lived with her husband and child (John A. and Charles A.) members of household.

Sarah is recalled by family members as being the breadwinner of the family as a dressmaker and milliner with her own shop. A regal and dignified woman up to the time of her death, she associated with only "the best people".
(info from Allie Thompson 118 Yosemite Los Alamos, NM 87544-3442 10/1995).

SMITH FAMILY

Mother (Sarah Bogenrief-Smith) had been ailing for some time and in September, father and Alma took her to St. Paul for medical treatment, and after an operation, she died.

OBITUARY FROM FERGUS FALLS DAILY JOURNAL
TUESDAY, AUGUST 30, 1887
(Fergus Falls, MN)

Funeral of Mrs. John Smith:

The funeral of Mrs. Sarah Smith, wife of John Smith, was held this forenoon. The ladies of the Grace Methodist Episcopal church, of which she was a member, arranged beautiful floral offerings. Rev. J. B. Hingeley, her pastor, had charge of the services. Mrs. Smith was born in Pennsylvania, Sept. 29, 1887, being but one month less than 50 years old. When 7 years old she removed with her parents to Illinois, where she remained until July, 1955, when she married Mr. John Smith and removed with him to Minnesota. During the thirty-two years of their married life Mr. and Mrs. Smith lived at Monticello, Clearwater, Detroit and Fergus Falls. They have had eight children, three sons and five daughters. One of the daughters died some years ago, leaving little Flossie, to whom her grandmother has always been a tender mother. One daughter and two sons are living in Dakota. Another daughter, Mrs. Farwell, was with her mother in Minneapolis when she died, and the three younger children are at home. Mrs. Smith has been a quiet patient sufferer for many months. In fact, so patient was she that few thought her trouble was as serious as it was. About ten days ago she was sent to Minneapolis for treatment, but nothing could be done; the cancer was incurable and soon carried her away. The community sympathizes with the afflicted ones in their trouble.

Death record (vol. 4 for 1887) by City of Mpls/Physician's certificate says she would be buried in Fergus Falls, Ottertail Cty, MN.

Sarah Catherine Bogenrief-Smith might be buried in Oak Grove Cemetery outside of Fergus Falls -
or - buried Clearwater or Monticello, MN (per Opal Halla's 3/1999 info).

(Have copy of marriage license and death record)

More About SARAH CATHERINE OR CATHARINE BOGENRIEF:

Cause of Death: Cancer of the Esophagus or Throat

Medical Information: Suffered for 9 months, for the last 12 days could take no liquids even. Slow, lingering death of 6 months.

Marriage Notes for JOHN SMITH and SARAH BOGENRIEF:

Married July 7, 1855 in Marengo, Illinois by Alden Jewet, JP.

Witnesses were W.T. Dimon and A.E. Dimon.

Children of JOHN SMITH and SARAH BOGENRIEF are:

SMITH FAMILY

4. i. CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³ SMITH, b. April 29, 1859, Marengo, McHenry Cty, IL (or Clearwater, IL); d. July 20, 1943, Simpson, Hill Cty, MT - buried in Spring Coulee Cemetery, Simpson, MT.
5. ii. CARRIE MAY SMITH, b. August 05, 1861, Monticello, Wright Cty, MN; d. March 09, 1881, Detroit Lakes, MN - Oak Grove Cemetery, Oak Lake, Becker Cty, MN.
6. iii. ALMA JANE SMITH, b. May 10, 1863, Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN; d. June 24, 1937, or 8/24/1937 Virginia, MN - Greenwood Cemetery.
7. iv. EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE' SMITH, b. March 24, 1865, Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN; d. September 04, 1934, Devils Lake, ND.
8. v. LAMONT LACY OR LACEY 'MONTE' SMITH, b. August 22, 1867, Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN; d. December 09, 1951, MT.
9. vi. JESSIE MAUD SMITH, b. July 13, 1869, Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN; d. June 27, 1953, Grand Rapids, MN.
10. vii. ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE' SMITH, b. February 23, 1872, Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN; d. February 01, 1968, Minot, Ward Cty, ND - buried Rosehill Cemetery, Minot, ND.
11. viii. ARTHUR COOPER 'GUS' OR 'UNCLE ART' SMITH, b. October 16, 1876, Detroit City (now Detroit Lakes), Beaver County, MN.

3. CHARLES WESLEY 'CHARLIE'² SMITH (*JOHN COOPER*¹) was born March 10, 1840 in New York City, NY 1841 or 1842, and died September 23, 1933 in Miami, Dade Cty, Florida of uremia/senility. He married LAURA ETTA THOMPSON December 25, 1866 in Minneapolis, MN.

Notes for CHARLES WESLEY 'CHARLIE' SMITH:

In 9/20/1850 Census Town of Geneva, Bloomfield Township, Walworth County, WI, listed as 9 yr old male, page 38, Dwelling No. 833, Family No. 844..

In 1880 census listed as 38 year old male, 125//138, machine agent.

Uncle Charlie (Smith) (Brenda Franklin has copy of his Civil War records) and Uncle Ron (Randall Smith?) enlisted in the Army early in the Civil War and Dad (John Amos Smith), who in the meantime had married, decided to do the same. So one morning he said goodbye to the family and the farm and went to town. But the enlisting officers told him that they needed him to raise food on the farm worse than in the Army and refused to take him. He was disappointed and proceeded to take a few drinks to bolster his spirits. When he got home and mother dropped the tea kettle cover, he didn't try to pick it up for he could see two covers. Mother (Sarah Catherin Bogenrief-Smith) saw his condition, of course, and later when he missed her he found her in the hay mow, crying her heart out. That was the last time my father ever was drunk.

Father (John Amos Smith) had two brothers; William Y. known to everyone as Billy Smith, and Charlie, who with their families lived in Fergus. Our relations with them were of the usual pleasure and pain experienced when many relatives, some of jealous dispositions, live near each other.

SMITH FAMILY

In 1890 census, special schedule surviving soldiers, sailors, marines and
S.D. 4 E.D. 488 Minor Civil Division Fergus Falls. House #191, Family 192, Charles
W. Smith, 2nd Lieutenant, D or II, Name of Regiment: 1 Minn HA (heavy artillery). Date
of enlistment 4/23/1861. Discharge 9/27/1865 (4 years 5 months). Had Fergus Falls
address.

From Pension Records received in the Washington, DC archives:

Parents: John C. & Bethiah Smith Born 3/10 1840, not 1841 in NYC, NY
5'6" 14 lbs dark hair, dark eyes.

During Civil War was Infantry. D1 Minn. Inf. also listed as D & B1 Minn. HA (heavy
artillery). He was 2nd Lieutenant Heavy Artillery 4/23/1861 to 5/4/1864 and 2/25/1865 to
9/27/1865. He contracted diarrhea 7/10-11/1861 and 8/16/1862. At hospital
8/31/1862. Had typhoid fever 9/1/1862. 10/31/1862 was at convalescent camp in
Alexandria, so home 12/31/1862.

Charles W. Smith was a policeman, 1885. (Per Kathryn E. Swanson - The Project)

He lived in Fergus Falls in 1891 when he was applying for disability pension.
Date of Filing: August 24, 1891. Application No. 1050985, Certificate No. 989877, filed
in Minnesota.

In 1899 in Fergus Falls (Ottetail County) received \$8 per month for heart disease,
diarrhea, rheumatism/disability.

He was a printer. He then lived in Mpls, St. Cloud, Fergus Falls, and Grafton, ND.
April 11, 1907 he was 66 years old and lived in Kenmare, ND.

November 1911 he lived in Miami, Florida. In 1915 he was in Miami (Dade County)
Florida. In 1916 he lived at 927 Avenue D, Miami, FL.

He died 9/23/1933 at 93 years 6 months 13 days of uremia/senility. He was buried in
Woodlawn Park by Combs Funeral Service in Miami.

More About CHARLES WESLEY 'CHARLIE' SMITH:

Cause of Death: uremia/senility

Medical Information: heart disease, diarrhea, rheumatism

Notes for LAURA ETTA THOMPSON:

In 1880 census listed as 33 year old female, 125/138 who was a milliner and
housekeeper. She had a 18 year old female cousin "Jessie" who was born in Maine
living with her during this census.

Children of CHARLES SMITH and LAURA THOMPSON are:

SMITH FAMILY

- i. WILLIAM N.³ SMITH, b. October 14, 1867, or 9/14/1867 alive in 1988 per C.W. Smith.

Notes for WILLIAM N. SMITH:

In 1880 census listed as 12 year old male, 125//138, son of Charles W. Smith.

Lived in Great Falls, MT in December 1933.

1998 - Yahoo listed 2 possible phone listings:

William Smith

320 4th St N, Great Falls, MT 59401-2428
(406)727-1361

William Smith

4025 N 4th Av, Great Falls, MT 59405-1221
(406)727-5860

- ii. BESSIE J. SMITH, b. December 01, 1874; d. died before 1916.

Notes for BESSIE J. SMITH:

In 1880 census listed as 7 year old white female, 125//138, daughter of Charles W. Smith.

Kathryn Swanson-Huddleson impression was that Bessie died of childbirth complications. Bessie, Ivy and Elizabeth 'Elsie' Smith-Swanson were teenager chums. In letters Elsie wrote to Albert Swanson - her future husband (1896) she spoke of Ivy often. Ivy evidently stayed at their place during summer school, but no mention of Bess.

- iii. LEROY N. 'SYLVESTER' SMITH, b. January 27, 1879, or 1878 in Minnsota - alive in 1898 per C.W. Smith; m. JENNIE C. (MRS. LEROY SMITH).

Notes for LEROY N. 'SYLVESTER' SMITH:

In 1880 census listed as 1 year old white male, 125//138, son of Charles W. Smith.

Also known as Sylvester LeRoy.

In 1907 lived in Kenmore, ND. In 1934 was Doctor in Miami, FL. (825 SW 12th Court - Royal Palm Rabbitry - Miami, FL).

- iv. LUCY G. SMITH, b. November 27, 1882; d. died before 1916.
v. LUCILLE M. 'LUCY OR BABE' SMITH, b. November 03, 1883, - was alive in 1898 per C.W. Smith.

SMITH FAMILY

Generation No. 3

4. CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 29, 1859 in Marengo, McHenry Cty, IL (or Clearwater, IL), and died July 20, 1943 in Simpson, Hill Cty, MT - buried in Spring Coulee Cemetery, Simpson, MT. He married EUGENIA MARIE 'JENNIE OR GEN' BARREL OR BARIL January 01, 1894 in Bottineau, ND, daughter of CAMILE BARIL and MARIE BLAIS.

Notes for CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA SMITH:

John Amos moved to Havre, Montana in 1899 from Bottineau, ND with his 3 sons and their families: Charles A. Smith & family of 4 children, Lamont L. Smith and family of 2 children, and Arthur C. Smith (single). They came by immigrant train car, bringing with them their kitchen utensels, livestock and what machinery they had.

After arriving in Havre, they proceeded by team and wagon in a northwesterly direction for 2 or 3 days. It is believed that their first location was at the mouth of the Spring Coulee on Milk River. This is about 40 miles from Havre.

They raised stock and after 2 years, during which time their father John Amos Smith died, the 3 brothers pulled stakes and moved to Wild Horse Lake, about 10 miles away, where they planned on harvesting wild hay for the winter feeding of their livestock.

Wild Hose Lake today is in Northern Hill County. At the time the Smith's moved there the whole county was Chouteau County and Fort Benton was the county seat. In later years, as the country became more and more settled, it was divided into smaller counties as it now stands.

Havre, the nearest trading post, was 40 miles away. The only transportation was team and wagon, saddle horse, or walking. They did not seem to mind because that was the way of the land and they did not know any different. It took 4 days to make one trip and you had to carry your own camp outfit and feed and hobble for your horses. So 2 or 3 trips a year was all the "town going" they did.

All 3 brothers were satisfied with their new location, so Charles and Arthur filed homesteads and went to raising horses. They built their home, a mansion about 18 x 24 ft, on Charles' homestead. Living in this mansion must have been quite a problem because there were 5 grownups and 6 children in the group. As soon as they were settled in their new home, they proceeded to break some sod so they could raise some grain for their livestock and a garden. About this time Chief Snickernose was passing by with his tribe, saw them breaking sod with their 3 horses and walking plow, because it was the Chief who made the remark, "White man damm fool. Turn grass upside down. Pony no can eat." During these early days it was very common to see Indian families passing by.

Sometime later they built another larger home 3/4 mile west and about 250 yards to the

north of Arthur's claim. This house was about 20 x 30 feet. After sheeting the side walls with rough lumber, they encased it in sod. This sod was plowed from the low places where the grass roots were thickest. The roof was covered with about 6 inches of brush and dirt.

It was here that on 9/10/1902 Mr. and Mrs. Charles Smith was blessed with their first daughter, Amy (who married Anton Schritz and moved to Minnesota in later years). Amy was the first baby white girl born on Wild Horse Lake.

During a day's ride through the country you could see several bands of sheep, hundreds of cattle and horses owned by such old timers as Sam Pippen, Abe Crossen, Simpson, Sims, Wallace, and others who deserve honorable mention.

The first school was held at the A.W. Sims ranch - 3 miles away in a small building which in later years Mr. Sims used for a garage. After a few years, a school house about 16 x 24 ft. with a porch entrance was built about 250 yards south of the sod covered house, and a new yards east.

In 1905, Lamont L. Smith decided he had had enough, so he and his family pulled stakes again and went to Eureka where they resided for many years.

Wild animals were plentiful, especially antelope. You could see them almost anytime in the distance. But the winter of 1906 and 1907 was a very hard winter. Reports are that it was 50 or 60 degrees below zero a lot of the time, lots of wind, and 3 or 4 feet of badly crusted snow on the prairies which killed thousands of antelope, as well as a lot of cattle and horses.

It was about this time when Charles went to Fort Benton and bought a nice black bull for his small herd of cattle. When he got home, he turned the bull loose on the prairie with his cattle. You could do this with bulls, but not with horse "stallions". Stallions were kept in a stable or fenced area. One neighbor to the SE had a stallion, classified later as a "broomtailed coyuse", running loose on the prairie. He was notified several times about the law and he ignored it. The Smiths were trying to raise well-bred percheron horses so when the "Coyuse" came over, he went back a gelding. In a few days Smith's nice black bull came home a steer. Then when the Smith's asked him about it, he says, "Ya, you cut my bull horse -- I cut your bull cow". But he was made to pay for the bull.

In the spring of 1910, the homestead "mansion" of Charles was moved to the present location. Charles and his family moved there for the summer while he build the house now standing. Arthur married the school teacher, when school was over so he retained the "sod house" since it was on his claim. Charles Smith & family moved in the new house that fall. In the years ahead it was often referred to as the "hotel".

The "mansion" was converted into a blacksmith shop wehre Charles did his own blacksmith work, as well as for all the neighbors, incluing shoeing horses for the Royal Canadian Mounted Police who were stationed just across the border. This shop was still standing in 1965.

School was real handy for the Smiths and it remained so until the fall of 1915, when the school was set afire and burned down. Jesse Marsden just started to teach her second term there when this happened and she lost all of her personal school supplies. There was no more school in these parts then until 1919 when the school named the Plainview was built.

The winter of 1910-1911 was another dilly - cold and windy with lots of snow. It took its toll of livestock too, as did the year before. Horses, cattle, antelope, and anything left on the range.

About 1912 Arthur sold to Charles and moved to Butte, Montana. A few years later that old sod house was torn down and the lumber used to build a horse barn at the present site.

From about 1911 to 1916, people from all parts of the eastern U.S., a few from England, and other foreign countries came out to Montana, Nebraska & the Dakotas and filed claims on homesteads. A half section (320 acres) was the maximum land allowed for a homestead. Since practically all half sections were filed on, the homestead shacks were plentiful. These homesteaders, some with money and some without, seemed to like the taste of wild meat because during these few years the antelope "fought" a losing battle. Between the homesteaders and the old timers, the antelope disappeared completely from the prairies. From about 1918 they were a real curiosity until 1933 when they started to come back and have been developing fairly good ever since.

The settlers, coming in so thick and fast, bringing with them what stock and machinery they could, filing on so much of the land, building fences around their claims. The old timers called the fences stock "wire traps". The fences forced almost all stockmen out of business. Some of the sheepmen stuck with it and through hard work and planning were able to stay in business for a number of years more.

About 1914 Charles Smith traded a team of horses for a fairly good line of farm machinery and began farming. Since he was raising horses for several years, he had several teams broke for work and he sold them to the settlers. Of course the Bunton, Simpson and Mariette brothers were also raising and selling horses. So the settlers, referred to by the stockmen as "hon-yockers", were well supplied.

1915 and 1916 were good wet years. Those few farmers who had a crop in, harvested a fair return. At this time 100 acres was a very large crop and very few had that much. But the dry years that followed told a different story. 1917 and 1918 were very dry - some settlers gave up and pulled out. World War I was in full swing at this time and a great number of them joined the army. Guy Smith, the second oldest boy, was one of them. After the war was over in 1919, some of them never came back. Quite a few did come back and continued farming for awhile. But the next few years were about as dry as they ever came that really separated the men from the boys. The system of using horses for farming proved to be no good because they could not do a good job. The land was just naturally too dry. It would have been just right if you didn't want over

production, if you didn't want to profess, and if you didn't care if you slowly starved to death. The Smiths did not starve to death, but a few times they got kinda gaunt.

In 1918 some liquor business people from Havre opened and operated a saloon in their homestead shack on the Canadian border, located north of the Smiths. Canada was "dry" at this time, so bootlegging became the big thing. Cars were getting more plentiful and were put to use, as well as teams of horses and wagons, hauling this liquor into Canada. This went on for about a year or so and then prohibition came to the U.S. and Canada went "wet". This put bootlegging in reverse and also, it increased about 50 times in the Wild Horse sector alone. It also created a little excitement at times for the people involved. One of these times was when 4 men from Great Falls with 2 cars stopped in at the Smiths to have 4 bullet holes patched in their gas tank. They told the story that "hijackers" tried to get them. Their cars seemed to be heavily loaded, but they didn't offer any explanation and the Smith's didn't ask.

Another time the Smith's neighbor to the south got his face severely peeled for interfering with some Havre bootleggers' operations. This same neighbor used to come over to the Smiths quite often on his bicycle to visit. On one of these visits, Chief Snickernose saw him and was heard to remark, "White man crazy, work feet like hell to give ass a ride". Another story told at that time was of a local farmer who went out to a field to get a load of straw. When he stopped at the straw stack, he noticed a foot sticking out of the straw. Thinking someone must have drunk too much and crawled into sleep it off, he tickled the foot with the fork handle. Getting no response, he called a few times and then pulled the man out of the straw. The man had been dead for several hours, apparently a bootlegger victim. Prohibition put an end to the "border" saloon.

So in 1924, looking across the country, you could see only about one settler's shack in an area where ten used to be. All the old plowed fields were in weeds, Russian thistles, some of them more than 3 feet across. When they ripened, the high winds would blow them off the fields into the fences, which caused such a pressure, it tore the fences down and scattered them all over the prairie. This caused quite a livestock problem. The Smiths had 2 horses severely cut by the wire. Another horse got tied down with it and laid down and died. In due time these fences disappeared. Some of the fences that had quite a weed growth, collected the blowing sand. After a few years, the fences were almost buried. Smiths raised a few of these weeds according the amount of fence-line burning, and harrow burning they did, as well as the rebuilding of fences. In later years, though - 20 or more later - a lot of these old plowed fields turned back to grass, but not too good.

About this time the price of horses when down to zero and stayed there ever since. The Smiths had about 50 head, but through neglect, they petered out and disappeared. In the late 1920s, the farmers turned to tractor farming. The Smiths didn't change over til about 1934. From then on it was just the daily routine of farm life.

In the fall of 1918, at the age of 23, Lamont W., the oldest of the Smith kids, went to Butte, Montana and has resided there ever since.

SMITH FAMILY

In January 1919, the last child, a boy, was born to the Smiths, making 15 of them being born in Montana - 19 in all. 12 were still living in 1965.

In 1919, World War I ended and Guy came home. He stayed around home for awhile, then went to farm in Minnesota (he signed a Chattel Mortgage with his sister Amy's husband Anton (Tony) Schritz in Rothsay, MN 1928-1932). After several years of farming, he finally wound up on the West Coast where he worked in defense work during WW II. After a few years his health failed and he died in 1959. In March 1965 his sister Eunice Smith also passed away.

Charles A. Smith died at the age of 84 in July 1943. His wife died at age 80 in August 1955. She left 39 grandchildren and nearly that many great grandchildren.

And so ends one long and eventful chapter of early Montana history of the Charles A. Smith family.

(Written by Glenn Smith, 1965)

Charles Smith was a clerk for Fuller Brothers in Monticello and then in Clearwater, MN.

The Project by Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Uncle Charlie died in his 80s (85) at a health spa of an apparent heart attack.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Charles A. Smith was born April 29, 1859 in Marengo, IL. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. Charles had 2 brothers and 5 sisters. Education: primary. Ranchman. Republican. Methodist. married January 1, 1894. 6 ft 2 in, 170 lbs. Full habit, dark complexion, black hair, black eyes, average health. Died August 1944 (other locations say July 1943) of heart trouble in Havre, MT at age 84. Place of Interment: Simpson, MT.

Jan. 1, 1894 Charles Augustus Smith married Eugenia Barrel. To them were born 18 children on their ranch 45 miles north of Havre on the Canadian border. 15 grew to maturity. Several married and at the time of his death, they had given him 30 grandchildren. Glen, one of the younger sons, served in World War II in Africa and Italy.

Family bible lists Charles Augusta Smith born April 29, 1859. Listed as farmer in Simpson, MT.

Died July 20, 1943 in Simpson, Hill Cty, MT or 7/23/1943 or 8/1944 in Havre, MT.

4-99 email from Opal:

Mom also said that Charles had gone to the hot springs to sit in the water for some ailment, possibly arthritis. I'm not sure what she said. It'll probably come to me later. Anyway, she said that they put him in a "sweat box" & forgot about him & he died in the box from being in it too long. I've never talked to anyone else about this so can't say one way or the other.

More About CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA SMITH:

Cause of Death: Parkinson Disease - heart trouble

Medical Information: Went in for health treatment, died of heart treatment

Notes for EUGENIA MARIE 'JENNIE OR GEN' BARREL OR BARIL:

Sometimes name is spelled Barille - but others including a gravestone of Camile say Baril.

They (believe to be Albert and Elsie?) soon moved on from there to Simpson, MT on the Canadian border - 40 miles from Havre - where they lived a few years before Uncle Monte (LaMonte Lacy Smith) moved on to Seattle where he was a policeman until retirement. He told me that while in Montana he had ridden horseback to Havre for the doctor for Aunt Jennie's (Marie Eugenia (Jennie) Baril-Smith) multiple confinements. More than once she had three in diapers. Maybe he didn't like those rides! Aunt Jennie had 17 children, the youngest, Josie, was married just before I (Kathryn Swanson-Huddleson) visited there in 1936.

The kids all worshipped Jennie.

Obituary of Eugenia Smith - Mother of 19 Children

Simpson resident dies in Shelby, Monday on her 81st birthday.

The past year she had been living with her son and daughter-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. Fred Smith, at Sunburst. Mrs. Smith passed away at their home.

Mrs. Smith was married to Charles A. Smith on 1/1/1892 in Bottineau, ND. They had 19 children. Her husband died 7/20/1943.

They came to the area NW of Havre, MT known as Spring Coulee and located there on Milk River in 1899. In 1900 they moved to Oldham, area known in later years as Simpson where they homesteaded. In 1900 Mrs. Smith moved with her family up to the Simpson community from Bottineau. Since that year until a year ago, she resided on a homestead north of Simpson.

A few interesting incidents during their early days on the homestead - she did all the

SMITH FAMILY

cooking and baking for the entire family. She was noted for her cooking and bread making, using as high as 400 lbs of flour a month. At one time she had 9 children in school and did all the cooking for a 10 bundle team threshing crew during harvest. The sons related how their mother often recalled that there was a period of 18 months on the ranch when she did not see another woman except a sister-in-law. There was also a period when she did not get to town for a stretch of 12 years.

In the early days, hardships were great on the dry land farms. There was no communication system and transportation was by horseback or the old lumber wagon. There were no modern conveniences. Still Mrs. Smith raised her large family and had time to be a friendly, helpful neighbor. During World War I she knitted numerous sweaters and socks for servicemen.

One of Mrs. Smith's daughters, Amy (Mrs. Tony Schritz of Rothsay, MN) , was the first white girl born in the Simpson community.

Surviving are sons LaMonte (Butte), Guy (Sausalito, CA), Irving (Roseburg, OR), Allan (Rudyard), Glenn (Malta), Fred (Sunburst), George (Simpson), Don (Shelby) and daughters Amy (Mrs. Tony Schritz of Rothsay, MN), Iva (Mrs. Irling Simms of Malta), Julia (Mrs. Elva Ulven of Tioga, ND), Eunice (Mrs. James Chrisholm of Columbia Falls), Sarah (Mrs. James Rogers of Butte), Josephine (Mrs. Stanley Loughlin of Fairfield), and 39 grand children and 16 great-grandchildren.

5 other children precede Mrs. Smith in death. Funeral services are scheduled for Friday at 11 AM in the Holland and Bonine funeral home. Rev. Richard Vick of the Van Orsdel Methodist Church officiated. Internment will be in the family lot in the Simpson Cemetery. (Have photo of grave marker.)

Patricia (Schritz) Quinn has copy of Certificate of Death #182 from the State of MT for Eugenia Smith.

Date of Death: 8-8-1955, Female White Widow. Date of Birth: 8-8-1874 in Canada. Age 81, retired housewife. Citizen of USA. Husband: Charles A. Smith. Informant: Fred R. Smith.

Usual Residence: Sunburst, Toole County, MT

Place of Death: Shelby, Toole County, MT

Length of stay in Toole County Hospital: 1 week

Disease or condition directly leading to death: Intestinal hemorrhage. Interval between onset and death: 2 weeks. No Autopsy. Dr. C.L. Saunders, M.D. of Sunburst, MT stated that he attended the deceased from July 1, 1955 to 8/8/1955, lasting seeing her alive on 8/8/1955. He signed the death certificate on 8/9/1955. On 8/12/1955 buried in Simpson Cemetery in Simpson, MT. Funeral Director: Holland & Bonine of Havre, MT. Date Rec'd by Local Reg: 8/9/1955. Signed by Registrar: Vivian Hall.

Per 3/1999 Opal Halla's family group sheet, Eugenia was Catholic. Listed her parents

as Camille Baril and Marie Blais. Eugenia interred in Spring Coulee Cemetery.

4-99 email from Opal:

I don't know if you will have any luck finding Eugenia's birth certificate or not. She was born in Beaconsour, Quebec. Mom said she was always told that Eugenia's birth certificate had burned up in a fire but that could have been a cover up because of the dates. Maybe we can uncover a bit of juicy history here.

Mom also said that Charles had gone to the hot springs to sit in the water for some ailment, possibly arthritis. I'm not sure what she said. It'll probably come to me later. Anyway, she said that they put him in a "sweat box" & forgot about him & he died in the box from being in it too long. I've never talked to anyone else about this so can't say one way or the other.

More About EUGENIA MARIE 'JENNIE OR GEN' BARREL OR BARIL:
Cause of Death: Broken heart after Charlie died

Children of CHARLES SMITH and EUGENIA BARIL are:

- i. JEROME⁴ SMITH.

Notes for JEROME SMITH:

Jerome was listed as last child on Kathryn Swanson's - The Project. Need to check out.

12. ii. LAMONT OR LAMONTE WILLIAM 'MONTE' SMITH, b. January 05, 1895, Bottineau, ND - in 1918 to Butte, MT; d. December 17, 1980, or 1982 in Missoula, MT - cremated and buried in Butte, MT.
- iii. GUY CUSTER SMITH, b. February 15, 1896, Bottineau, Bottineau Cty, ND; d. December 17, 1959, Sausalito, CA - buried in CA 12-22-1959.

Notes for GUY CUSTER SMITH:

Guy Custer Smith, No. 333 Recorded: Book Bottineau Co. A Page 9
Recorded: 2/21/1896 Date of Birth: 2/15/1896
White Male

Born: 162-74 Township. Born to Chas Smith (born in IL) and Eugene Baril (born in Canada)

Fought in World War I. In 1919 he came home and stayed for a bit then went to Minnesota and farming. After several years of farming, he finally wound up on the West Coast where he worked in defense work during WW II. After a few years, his health failed and he died in 1959.

SMITH FAMILY

13. iv. IRVING CHARLES SMITH, b. March 12, 1897, Bottineau, Bottineau Cty, ND; d. October 08, 1971, Roseburg, OR & buried there.
v. BABY #1 SMITH, b. 1898, Bottineau, ND; d. 1898, Bottineau, ND - stillborn.
vi. GEORGE LESTER SMITH, b. June 28, 1899, Bottineau, ND; d. December 02, 1979, Apache Jct, AZ - or 1975 buried in AZ; m. VIOLET LABONNE.

Notes for GEORGE LESTER SMITH:

George lived in Simpson, MT in 1955 when his mother died.

George and Violet Smith lived on Broadway Road in Mesa or Apache Junction in the 1970s.

Mary Gilmore lived in and cared for them until their deaths.

- vii. BABY #2 SMITH, b. 1900; d. Stillborn - unnamed.
14. viii. AMY LOUISE SMITH, b. September 10, 1902, Simpson, Hill County, MT; d. May 27, 1972, Moorhead, MN - buried St. Mary's Cemetery, Barnesville, MN.
ix. ALLAN OR ALLEN RUSSELL SMITH, b. August 26, 1903, Simpson, MT; d. May 06, 1982, or 1983 Agusta, MT - cremated; m. HARRIET (MRS. ALLAN OR ALLEN RUSSELL SMITH).

Notes for ALLAN OR ALLEN RUSSELL SMITH:

Allen had a "Star" mail route and had a steady job.

Lived in Rudyard in 1955 when his mother died.

4-1999 Opal Halla's info spells his name "Allan Russel".

- x. GLENN PORTER SMITH, b. November 23, 1904, Simpson, MT; d. October 14, 1970, Havre, MT.

Notes for GLENN PORTER SMITH:

Glen, one of the younger sons, served in World War II in Africa and Italy.

Talented wood carver and fiddler, besides proving himself as a writer. Glen and Eunice had same teacher for 8 successive years. Great influence on them all. Eunice and Glenn's letters were worthy of college material. (6/98 per Kathryn Swanson-Huddleson).

Lived in Malta in 1955 when his mother died.

Per 3/1999 Opal Halla's info: listed as dying 1968 in Malta, MT and also Oct 14, 1970 in Havre, MT.

SMITH FAMILY

-
15. xi. IVA AGNES SMITH, b. January 03, 1906, Simpson, Montana; d. November 22, 1999, Burial in Malta, Montana.
16. xii. FRED ROBERT SMITH, b. April 27, 1907, Simpson, MT; d. January 14, 1993, Monmouth, OR.
17. xiii. DONALD HOWARD 'DON' SMITH, b. November 26, 1908, Simpson, MT.
18. xiv. ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA' SMITH, b. October 26, 1909, Simpson, Hill Cty, Montana.
- xv. EUNICE MARY SMITH, b. June 15, 1911, Simpson, Hill Cty, MT; d. March 10, 1965, or May 10, 1965 in Whitefish, MT; m. JAMES CHRISHOLM, 1936.

Notes for EUNICE MARY SMITH:

Eunice used chicken money for linoleums on first floor - dining and front room. Allen and ? bought and installed kitchen cupboards that same year, I believe. (by Kathryn Swanson-Huddleson).

Eunice was a clever dressmaker. She didn't use a pattern nor tape measure. She used a yard stick!

She lived in Columbia Falls in 1955 when her mother died.

More About EUNICE MARY SMITH:

Cause of Death: Embolism in shoulder

- xvi. ALICE IRMA SMITH, b. February 11, 1913, Simpson, Hill Cty, MT; d. October 10, 1934.

Notes for ALICE IRMA SMITH:

Was feeling ill but was waiting for weather the clear so her Dad would take her to doctor in town. Her appendix burst and she died.

More About ALICE IRMA SMITH:

Cause of Death: Burst appendix.

- xvii. BABY #3 SMITH, b. 1915, Simpson, Montana; d. 1915, Simpson, Montana.
19. xviii. SARAH KATHERINE SMITH, b. May 06, 1916, Simpson, Montana; d. October 16, 1998, Mount Moriah Cemetery.
20. xix. JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE' SMITH, b. June 08, 1917, Simpson, MT.
- xx. RICHARD VERNON SMITH, b. January 21, 1919, Simpson, Hill Cty, MT or 1/6/1919; d. November 04, 1926, Simpson, Hill Cty, MT.

5. CARRIE MAY³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born August 05, 1861 in

SMITH FAMILY

Monticello, Wright Cty, MN, and died March 09, 1881 in Detroit Lakes, MN - Oak Grove Cemetery, Oak Lake, Becker Cty, MN. She married WALTER J. WHEELER May 23, 1880 in Detroit Lakes, MN.

Notes for CARRIE MAY SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Carrie May Smith was born in Monticello, MN on August 5, 1861. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. She had 3 brothers and 4 sisters. Education: primary. Housewife. Methodist. Married May 23, 1880. 5 ft 5 in. 120 lbs (approx.). Full habit, light complexion, auburn hair, blue eyes, good health. Died March 9, 1881 of blood poison in Detroit Lakes, MN at age 19 years 7 months 4 days. Place of Interment: Oak Lake, Becker County, MN.

Our Carrie, a kind affectionate daughter, a loving wife, a wife of only ten short months, she died leaving a daughter of ten days old.

Was listed by Judy (Bement) Bogenrief as being born in Clearwater, MN (which is near Monticello, MN) on August 18th, 1861 (which I believe is wrong - Pat Quinn).

Per Opal Halla's 3/1999 info: Carrie May born 8-18-1861, arried 5-23-1879, died 3-9-1881 (these dates are wrong I believe).

From Saga by Jessie Maud Smith-Hall:

We usually had one or two boarders. Walter Wheeler, who was then a blacksmith, was with us two or three years and was always way behind in payment of his board bill, although he had a big trade. Later Frank Heustis acted the same, so I think my parents were too easy going for their own good. Frank had a span of beautiful gray horses and did the draying for the stores and made money enough to buy a house, after which he married my sister Edith. So there was no excuse for his neglecting his board bill.

When I was 10 years old, my oldest sister (Carrie) married Walter Wheeler. A year later she died when her baby girl was born. They name the baby Florence Carrie and my mother took her home and raised here with the rest of us, so she has always seemed more like a sister than a niece. She married Clyde Miller of Staples, Minnesota and all of my family still loves to visit "Floss" and Clyde. (Floss died of cancer in 1948.) Two years later my sister Edith married Frank Heustis, one of a Boston colony who settled along the southern shore of Detroit Lakes and had boarded with my parents (see previous page above).

Walter and Carrie were ranchers.

copy of obit inside of Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit:
DIED - WHEELER - at Detroit, Minnesota, on Wednesday, March 9th, 1881. Carrie M.,

SMITH FAMILY

wife of Walter J. Wheeler, aged 19 years and 8 months.

It is seldom indeed that a newspaper is called upon to record a sadder case than the above. On the 23rd day of last May, Miss Carrie M. Smith was led to the marriage altar, by Walter J. Wheeler. All was happiness at that time to the pair, and the future seemed to have in store naught but brightness. But life is a lottery at best, and it is not within the power of human beings to say "how long these things shall be." In less than one year from the time she pledged her heart and hand, Mrs. Wheeler leaves a beautiful little daughter of only eleven days old, and "crosses that bourne from whence no traveler returns." That the afflicted relatives of the deceased have the sympathy of the community was attested by the large number who attended the funeral services yesterday at 10:30, which were conducted by the Rev. R.E. Metcalf, the music being furnished by a select quartette composed of Mrs. W.C. Roberts, Mrs. J.H. Sutherland, Chas. J. Shaw, and George F. Dix. The remains were interred on Mr. Wheeler's farm, some seven miles from town, by the side of those of Mr. Wheeler's mother, being attended by six young men as pall bearers. Chas. J. Shaw, Walter Hayden, Louis Stevens, Geo. F. Dix, Geo. A. Baker, and Frank Rossman.

More About CARRIE MAY SMITH:

Cause of Death: Blood clot or blood poison after baby born.

Notes for WALTER J. WHEELER:

Walter and Carrie were ranchers.

Marriage Notes for CARRIE SMITH and WALTER WHEELER:

Marriage date listed as 1879 on 3-1999 Opal Halla's info list - but that is wrong.

Child of CARRIE SMITH and WALTER WHEELER is:

21. i. FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE⁴ WHEELER, b. February 26, 1881, Detroit, Becker County, MN; d. 1948.

6. ALMA JANE³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born May 10, 1863 in Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN, and died June 24, 1937 in or 8/24/1937 Virginia, MN - Greenwood Cemetery. She married CLARENCE MASON FARWELL September 30, 1885 in Fergus Falls, MN or 1884 or 1883.

Notes for ALMA JANE SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Alma Jane Smith, born Clearwater, MN on May 10, 1863. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. Alma had 3 brothers and 4 sisters. Education: primary. Housewife. Republican. Methodist. Married Sept. 30, 1885. 5 ft tall, 120 lbs. Average habit, light complexion, light hair, blue eyes, average health. Died June 24, 1937 of arteriosclerosis, senility, strokes in Virginia, MN

at age 74. Place of Interment: Greenwood Cemetery, Virginia, MN.

Per Opal Halla's 3/1999 info: was married in 1883 and died 8-24-1937 in Virginia, MN. Dates seem to be wrong.

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Someone once told a Smith that he had facial characteristics of the Mohawk Indians and from that grew the legend of our Indian blood. Then someone claimed it was a Mohawk princess. So I always claimed it for shock purposes, but last summer I picked up a good one. Alma Smith raised Carrie Smith's daughter Florence (Floss) and Floss' daughter Jess told me that Alma had told Floss that she was part Indian. As Alma was one of the oldest in the family, she just may have gotten it from her folks while the younger ones just got hints. So was it Bethia or was John Cooper's father fooling around? Bethia's picture would take a lot of imagination to see Indian blood. I'm curious about her, but too lazy to follow it up. It's more fun to think it was on the other side with the men following Capt. John Smith's attraction to Pocohantas' genes.

Aunt Alma, I have the impression, enjoyed ill health most of her life (74).

From Saga written by Jessie Maud Smith-Hall:

The third incident isn't entirely a memory but is partly sustained by talks in the family but is this: Alma was born tongue-tied. When father and mother (Mr. & Mrs. John Amos Smith) took her to Dr. Wheelock to have this remedied, they must have taken Gus (Arthur Cooper Smith) and me along for I can remember being carried in Gus' arms back and forth on a fine covered porch while waiting.

In after years, father often said that having Alma's tongue cut loose was the big mistake of his life for he learned too late that it was hung in the middle and clacked at both ends. One day, while father was shaving, Alma ran to him laughing about something and he stuffed his shaving brush - full of soap suds - right into her mouth. It may have been fun for him, but was she mad!

Alma had married Clarence Farwell, an engineer on the Fergus branch of the Northern Pacific (N.P.). He had been a boarder when he was a fireman on the train out from Detroit. In April she and I went back and spent a week at Edith's. Even in that short time, just a year, things had changed there or I had changed enough so I was glad when the time came to go home and never cared to go back.

Mother had been ailing for some time and in September, Father and Alma took her to St. Paul for medical treatment, and after an operation, she died.

More About ALMA JANE SMITH:

SMITH FAMILY

Cause of Death: arteriosclerosis, senility, strokes

Notes for CLARENCE MASON FARWELL:
Farwell (definitely - per Dorothy Crommet).

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit
Clarence was a railroad engineer and they lived successively at Fergus Falls, Staples,
Brainerd, and Virginia - all in Minnesota.

Marriage Notes for ALMA SMITH and CLARENCE FARWELL:
Listed as 1884 on 3-1999 Opal Halla's info list.

Child of ALMA SMITH and CLARENCE FARWELL is:

- i. EDITH 'MILDRED'⁴ FARWELL, b. August 31, 1894, Staples, MN; d. October 01, 1977, Dunedin, FL; m. (1) HARRIS OLIVER GISH, January 25, 1924, Eveleth, MN; m. (2) ROBERT (BOB) McDONALD, September 15, 1939, Washington, DC.

Notes for EDITH 'MILDRED' FARWELL:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whitt

E. Mildred Farwell was born in Staples, MN on August 31, 1894. Descent: American. Parents: Clarence Mason Farwell and Alma Jane Smith. Edith Mildred was an only child & spoiled. Education: high school and 2 years normal school. Occupation: teacher. Republican. Methodist Episcopal. Married Harris Oliver Gish on January 25, 1924 in Eveleth, MN by Rev. J.W. Lillico. Witnessed by Grace and Stephen Nichols. Divorced October 1937 - Virginia, MN. Married Robert McDonald on September 15, 1939 in Washington, DC.

Mildred was 5 ft 5 inches, 165 lbs. Strictly temperance! Was! Fair complexion, medium brown hair, grey eyes, very good health. Died October 1, 1977 in Dunedin, FL at age 83. Her body was donated to the University of Florida Medical School.

Have photo of Edith with her relative, Ralph Heustis.

Marriage Notes for EDITH FARWELL and HARRIS GISH:
Married by Reverend J.W. Lillico. Witnessed by Grace and Stephen Nicholas.
Divorced October 1937 - Virginia, MN.

7. EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE'³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born March 24, 1865 in Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN, and died September 04, 1934 in Devils Lake, ND. She married FRANK B. HEUSTIS May 09, 1883 in Detroit, MN or 1881.

Notes for EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE' SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Edith Y. Smith, born Clear Water, MN on March 24, 1865. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. She had 3 brothers and 4 sisters. Education: primary. Occupation: Nurse. Methodist. married May 9, 1883. 5 ft 4 in. 120 lbs, full habit, dark complexion, black hair, black eyes, average health. Died Sept. 4, 1934 of breast cancer in Devils Lake, ND at age 69. Place of Interment: Devils Lake, ND.

May 9, 1883 Edith Youlen Smith married Frank Heustis at Detroit, MN. to them were born three children: Ralph Lathrop, Lamont Amos, and Sarah Elsie.

Frank was killed in the railroad yards in Staples in 1894 after which the family moved to Minot, ND, then to Devils Lake, ND where Edith nursed, working with Dr. Neil McLean.

The Project By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Dad (A.V. Swanson) was County Commissioner. That's where he got his clout for Aunt Ede's job. Many tales fascinated us about Drs. Devine, Kermott, Erenfeld, Ringo Pence, and Newlove (our doctor and her favorite). She didn't like Erenfeld because she though his skin grafting was cruel -- experimenting, she called it. I think he was Austrian trained and probably a bit ahead of hit time in techniques. She nursed many of the doctor's wives through their confinements. Nursing at that time meant taking over the management of the whole house in many instances. She also took care of many families during the 1918 flue epidemic. Ida Van Fleet remembers that she was with them for months.

So I may as well tell more about "Aunt" at this time. After leaving Minnesota to come out here to homestead, the folks lost track of much that was going on within their families. Dad was a better correspondent than Mom, but his was usually a birthday letter and not always every year. Until Aunt Ede got sick in the early 30's, we had little touch with Aunt Jess. In 1930 the three sisters did get together at Aunt Alma's and later on, the four were at our house (about 1932). They had the two bedrooms and it was really something to listen to the four snoring--- a real quartet with 4 distinct levels of sound. But again I digress---Aunt was "aunt" for years because she was the only one we met until about 1925. She was the middle child. Alma and Carrie would say, "Let's see who can dress first and take care of the babies." She always won and said she was so dumb that she never caught on! That left them free to be the "ladies" and go to the milliner shop with their mother. However, she was the nurse of the family and probably enjoyed her role. Alma had a suitor, Frank Heustis, and in Edith's make believe games, she always spoke of her husband as Frank H. She had the least education of all the girls, but she was an avid reader and all of the Smith's had good grammar and vocabulary. She

had two long spells of illness as a child and later diagnosed one as a burst appendix which drained itself off through the bowel. Dr. Newlove heard her telling his wife that and said, "Very good, Mrs. H. You are probably right." Another spell left her with aching knees and as she said, it was probably inflammatory rheumatism. Anyway, she was plagued all her life with a bad heart. She did marry Frank Heustis and was widowed young when he was struck by an engine while working on the railroad. She supported her kids by sewing and nursing. She homesteaded with the folks.

In 1904 Diphtheria struck Clarabelle, the 2nd child. Dad went for Aunt and they came out of Minot with enough vaccine for everyone but one. Aunt Ede insisted that the others get it as she could get more back in Minot. The delay was almost fatal, for she contracted it and almost died. Clarabelle died. Aunt told me that Mother always blamed herself but why was never clear to me. Anyway, it was a closed subject and never discussed until many, many years later.

When Ralph's marriage broke up, he was left with Armine.....and Duane...Aunt Ede went to Devils Lake to live with Ralph and raise the boys until her death from breast cancer in 1934. She used to visit us at least once a year and often twice or more when she was in Minot to "sew us up". We 3 girls good dresses were mostly cleverly made-overs and we wore them with pride because she was a real stylist. Dad had gotten a bargain on 2 bolts of flowered light material some time before I can remember, but I do know that I made up the last of the blue for summer school in 1931. It had been sitting around during the more affluent middle 20s. The main drawback was that though it made up into beautiful dresses, you had to stay clean! It faded fast and by the 4th washing, you had a white dress. And no deodorants!!! We washed a lot!!!!

Other things I remember about Aunt's visits. She had a great love of mushrooms and, if they were around, she'd find them and also gathered wild greens. Also we always demanded noodles and she always obliged. She would never stay too long. That was the first I was introduced to the phrase "wearing out your welcome". She was so right because though she herself never did, Armin could never stay on his good behavior more than a week at a time and we were exposed to one of his nasty temper tantrums and we were glad to see him go and then could hardly wait until their next visit.

She was a giving person and a natural born psychologist. She understood people. She, like Elsie, was a proud woman and like to associate with the better class.

Aunt Ede was an old woman at 60 - lived to 69.

Edith was widowed young when her husband was struck by an engine while working on the railroad. She supported the children by sewing and nursing. They lived with her parents on the homestead.

Though afflicted with heart trouble and "bad knees" all her life, she died of breast cancer in 1934. She spent the last years of her life with her son Ralph in Devils Lake to help him raise his children. She is recalled as a loving and giving person, and one who

understood people and their needs.

More About EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE' SMITH:

Cause of Death: Breast Cancer

Medical Information: Had heart trouble and bad knees all her life.

Notes for FRANK B. HEUSTIS:

From the Saga by Jessie Maud Smith-Hall:

We usually had one or two boarders. Walter Wheeler, who was then a blacksmith, was with us two or three years and was always way behind in payment of his board bill, although he had a big trade. Later Frank Heustis acted the same, so I think my parents were too easy going for their own good. Frank had a span of beautiful gray horses and did the draying for the stores and made money enough to buy a house, after which he married my sister Edith. So there was no excuse for his neglecting his board bill.

Two years later my sister Edith married Frank Heustis, one of a Boston colony who settled along the southern shore of Detroit Lakes and had boarded with my parents.

Frank died when struck by an engine while working in the railroad yards in Staples in 1894. the family then moved to Minot, ND, then to Devils Lake, ND, where Edith nursed, working with Dr. Neil McLean.

More About FRANK B. HEUSTIS:

Cause of Death: Struck by an engine while working on railroad

Marriage Notes for EDITH SMITH and FRANK HEUSTIS:

3-1999 Opal Halla's handwritten chart lists married 1881.

Children of EDITH SMITH and FRANK HEUSTIS are:

- i. SARAH ELSIE 'SADIE OR ELSIE'⁴ HEUSTIS, b. February 20, 1889, Detroit, MN (now Detroit Lakes, MN); m. JAMES G. 'JIM' TUTTLE, October 03, 1920, Toledo, OH.

Notes for SARAH ELSIE 'SADIE OR ELSIE' HEUSTIS:

The Project by Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND)

Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Forgot another homestead story. Little Elsie Heustis was sent on her pony to get the cattle and was caught in a prairie fire. Dad (A.V. Swanson) was plowing and saw the fire and her danger and dashed with plow and team to her rescue. Mom (Elsie Smith-Swanson) and Aunt Ede saw that Elsie was off her pony and they saw her surrounded by smoke - but the smoke also hid the sight of Dad racing with his

SMITH FAMILY

horses and plow to snatch Elsie up and out of danger.

Elsie and Jim Tuttle had no children.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whit

Sarah Elsie Heustis was born in Detroit, MN on Feb. 20, 1889. Descent: American. Parents: Frank B. Heustis and Edith Y. Smith. 2 brothers. Education: 3rd year high school. Methodist. Married James G. Tuttle at Toledo, Ohio on October 3, 1920. 5 ft 2 in., 105 lbs - slight stature. Dark complexion, black hair, brown eyes, fair health.

3-1999 Opal Halla's info lists Sadie Elsie.

22. ii. RALPH LAMONT OR LATHROP HEUSTIS, b. November 27, 1882, Detroit, MN (now Detroit Lakes, MN); d. January 03, 1957, Devils Lake, ND.
- iii. LAMONT AMOS SMITH HEUSTIS, b. July 21, 1886, Detroit, MN (now Detroit Lakes, MN); m. (1) MRS. #2 LAMONT AMOS SMITH HEUSTIS; m. (2) MARY A. CAHILL, September 13, 1919, St. Josephs Church, Devils Lake, ND.

Notes for LAMONT AMOS SMITH HEUSTIS:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Lamont Amos Smith Heustis was born in Detroit, MN on 21 July 1886. Descent: American. Parents: Frank B. Heustis and Edith Y. Smith. 1 brother and 1 sister. 8th grade education. Catholic. married Sept. 13, 1919. Slight stature at 5 ft 10 in. 140 lbs. Dark complexion, dark hair (bald), dark brown eyes, good health.

Married to Mary A. Cahill of Edmonton, Alberta, Canada at Devils Lake, ND at St. Josephs Church by the Rev. Father Mauran Jouier, the Catholic Church in Edmonton, Alberta Canada. Mary died 1943. Lamont married again.

Served 4 years in the First North Dakota and 22 months in 164th Infantry, Sunset Division (41st), 18 months overseas in the American Expeditionary Forces in the World War. (First World War)

Place of enlistment: Minot, ND on December 5, 1906 to Dec. 5, 1910 and Sept. 17, 1917 to July 17, 1919. Service: Infantry. Rank: Corporal - Sargent - Sargent Major. Company: D. Company 164th Infantry, Headquarters Co. Regiment: Headquarters Co., Service Battalion of Army Schools - Headquarters Co. Service Branch of the American Expeditionary Forces - France.

Division: 41st Division Promoted: 3 times and recommned for commission as

SMITH FAMILY

First Lieutenant. Discharged: July 13, 1919 at Long Island, NY.

No children.

8. LAMONT LACY OR LACEY 'MONTE'³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born August 22, 1867 in Clearwater , Wright Cty, MN, and died December 09, 1951 in MT. He married NELLIE 'NELL' MABEL OR MABIE July 12, 1893.

Notes for LAMONT LACY OR LACEY 'MONTE' SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Lamont L. Smith was born in Clear Water, MN on August 22, 1867. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. He had 3 brothers, 4 sisters. Education: primary. Republican. Methodist. Light complexion, auburn hair, brown eyes, average health. He died 1951 at age 84.

Married Nellie M. Smith (born in Elk River, MN) moved to Eureka, MT, then to Seattle, WA.

In 1905, Lamont L. Smith decided he had had enough, so he and his family pulled stakes again and went to Eureka, MT where they resided for many years. He was a policeman in Eureka, MT.

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

They (Albert and Elsie??) soon moved on from there to Simpson, MT on the Canadian border - 40 miles from Havre - where they lived a few years before Uncle Monte moved on to Seattle where he was a policeman until retirement. He told me that while in Montana he had ridden horseback to Havre for the doctor for Aunt Jennie's (Marie Eugenia (Jennie) Baril-Smith) multiple confinements. More than once she had three in diapers. Maybe he didn't like those rides!

Uncle Monte was in his late 80s (84) and was another lively one.

Notes for NELLIE 'NELL' MABEL OR MABIE :

Listed as Nellie Mabel on birth record listing of her boy born March 6, 1896.

Listed as Nellie Mabie on 3-1999 Opal Halla's info.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

SMITH FAMILY

Two sons: Kenneth R. - Seattle and Laurence M. of Waterville, WA.

Remembrance card in the Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt:

In Memory of Nellie M. Smith 1867-1955 June 11, 1955.

Officiating: Rev. James G. Long Jr.

Organist Lenora Korsmo. Concluding Services: Acacia Memoria Park. (located in Seattle, WA).

Dodi (Dorothy Cromett-Whitt) visited Nellie when they lived in Washington state.

Children of LAMONT SMITH and NELLIE MABIE are:

- i. KENNETH R.⁴ SMITH, b. March 06, 1896, recorded 3/8/1896 Bottineau County, ND.

Notes for KENNETH R. SMITH:

Birth record page of info:

Child's Name: Smith

Number: 345 Recorded: Book Bottineau Co A Page 9

Recorded: March 8, 1896

Date of Birth: 3/6/1896

Sex: Male Color: White

Township: 163-74

Father: Lamont L. Smith Birthplace of Father: Minn.

Mother Maiden Name: Nellie Mabel Birthplace: Minn

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Just last week I got a letter from Ellen Mae that Laurence died this summer. I never met him but had corresponded at Xmas. I met Kenneth on my first trip in 1936. He took care of his green cousin and put me on the train for Portland where Uncle M. And Aunt N. were living with Laurence and family, so I met his family but L. was out of town.

- ii. LAURENCE M. SMITH, b. June 22, 1898; d. 1980, summer 1975?.

Notes for LAURENCE M. SMITH:

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

SMITH FAMILY

Just last week I got a letter from Ellen Mae that Laurence died this summer. I never met him but had corresponded at Xmas. I met Kenneth on my first trip in 1936. He took care of his green cousin and put me on the train for Portland where Uncle M. And Aunt N. were living with Laurence and family, so I met his family but L. was out of town.

9. JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born July 13, 1869 in Clearwater , Wright Cty, MN, and died June 27, 1953 in Grand Rapids, MN. She married HERBERT HENRY HALL July 12, 1893 in Fergus Falls, MN, son of CYRUS APOLLUS HALL.

Notes for JESSIE MAUD SMITH:

Family bible lists Jessey Maud Smith, born July 13, 1869. All others spell it Jessie. Per Opal Halla's 3/1999 info: died in Grand Rapids, Michigan (actually Grand Rapids, MN).

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Jessie M. Smith was born July 13, 1869 in Clearwater, MN. Descent: American and German. Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. 3 brothers, 4 sisters. Education: high school. Teacher and housewife. Methodist. Married July 12, 1893 to Herbert Henry Hall at Fergus Falls, MN by Rev. Brecount. Witnessed by John A. Smith and Selah J. Bebee. 5 ft 4 in, 120 lbs. Full habit. Light complexion, brown hair, dark brown eyes, average to good health. Died June 27th, 1953 of cancer in Grand Rapids, MN at age 83 yrs 11 months. Place of Interment: Itasca Cemetery, Grand Rapids, MN.

Had 5 children: Clyde Amos, Alma Louise, Warren Parker, Ruth Elsie, and Margaret Maud.

Remembrance Card in the Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whit:
In Memory of Jessie Maud Hall born: July 13, 1869 Passed Away: June 27, 1953
Services: Libbey Funeral Home, Grand Rapids, MN Wednesday, July 1, 1953 at 2 PM.
Rev. Edward W. Gebhard of Colersine officiating.

Final resting place: Itasca Cemetery
Bearers: Willard Cromett, Richard Hall, Floyd Lyman, Warren Hall, Paul Dudley, Vernie Phillips, Robert Flaherty, Russell Johnson

Arrangements by: Libbey Funeral Home Grand Rapids, MN

Jessie Maud Smith-Hall was Amy Schritz's aunt.

When I began going to school there was one 2-story, 2-room building built on a small hill

3 or 4 blocks north of the tracks. A small one-story, one-room building stood near by and housed the first and second grades. Kindergartens were unknown.

My brothers and sisters and I attended this school until I was 15 years old, and had a succession of teachers, good, bad and indifferent.

It must have been about the year 1881 when the first large brick building was erected. It stood a block south of the railroad track and covered a quarter of a block. The ground floor was used for two stores, a grocery store and a dry good store. Both were owned by Day & Wood and father went to work in the grocery department. The second floor was entirely taken up by an opera house, the largest one between St. Paul and Fargo. It was our privilege to hear some of the finest troops on the road for they all "made" Detroit for a one or two night stand to break the long ride to Fargo. We heard Mrs. Scott Siddone in her Shakespearean readings, the Lilipatian Opera Company in Jack the Giant Killer; several fine Negro Minstrel troops and many of lesser merit. In this room too, were held many fine balls where the "square dances" were the rule and the "round" dances the exception. The older sisters and I were allowed to go to the balls but were forbidden to dance the "round" dances because a man had to encircle a ladies waist with his arm to execute the "round" dance while in the square dance merely the hands touched. However, we all managed some way to learn to waltz, polka, and schottische and gradually the prohibitions against them were withdrawn.

It would seem strange now to see boys and girls, 11 or 12 years old, attending a public dance. But at that time the parents were mostly young people, usually with several children, and it was a case of either take the children or stay at home. "Baby-sitters" -- there were none.

When a new house, or even a big barn, was completed, the owner gave a "housewarming" inviting everybody to attend and making provisions for the children as well as the parents. One room was devoted to games for children, who didn't always "stay put". It was fun to slip into the older groups and watch them playing cards, checkers, or dominoes, and especially into the darkened room where several sat around a table with their hands joined on top of it, making it tip and dance and answer questions. We knew, of course, that it was ghosts who did all that and were glad to get back to the brighter rooms but really thrilled at having seen the ghostly demonstrations. Part of the night was devoted to dancing with Mr. Rossman playing the violin. Invariably sometime during the evening the crowd was entertained by my father and Mrs. Peasly "hoeing it down", trying to out jig each other and Mr. Rossman playing faster and faster.

Mother (Sarah Bogenreif-Smith) had been ailing for some time and in September, father (John Amos Smith) and Alma took her to St. Paul for medical treatment, and after an operation, she died.

After this I kept house for the family for over a year. Then, business being poor in the store, and neither of the older boys (Art was still in school) having steady work, I decided to take the teacher's examination and received a third grade certificate, which was all the county gave to an inexperienced teacher. The next April I began teaching in District

#1 in Old town, Cletherall, among the Mormons, who were the first settlers in Otter Tail County and had the first school. I taught three terms among them and found them an affectionate, humorous, honest people whose word was as good as their bond and many of whom I still count among my dearest friends. My wages were \$33 per month of which I paid \$10 for board until the last term of three months, when Mrs. Murdock, with whom I boarded and who never seemed to find time to do her ironing, offered to board me for \$8 if I would do the ironing. This I did and gave the extra \$6 to Elsie.

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Grandma Sarah died in 1887 leaving Jess 17 and Elsie 15 to keep house for Charlie, Monte, Grandpa and Art (10). Jess left after 2 years of high school to teach -- she told me that it was to get some clothes for their backs -- and one of her anecdotes was:

"I was told to go see Mr.--- as he did all the teacher hiring and when I did, he told me to see the other board members. I said, "I was told you did the hiring, so what is it you don't like about me?" (Remember Sarah was only 5'2".) He said, "Well I'm tired of these 18 year old girls trying to teach these 17 year old boys -- it always makes trouble." I removed my hat and showed by streak of gray hair and said, "I'm 21." She got the job.

Jessie attended summer school in Fergus and took the exam to obtain a second grade teaching certificate. They gave her a school in a Norwegian settlement at Carlisle, 8 miles west of Fergus. She received \$40 per month. Later she was offered a school at New York Mills, among the Finnish people, where her future husband was principal. They met a summer school and enjoyed meeting each other again. After a year spent in the Staples School, where Alma and Clarence lived, she returned to New York Mills, and then back again to Staples where she boarded half the time with Alma and the other half with Edith.

Alma had married Morris Cromett and was living in Pine River. Mr. Hall, Ruth, Margaret and I stayed in Kinmount all summer and in the fall we decided to put the insurance money into 40 acres on the edge of Ericsburg. We moved up there and lived in a 2-room shack while we built a house on the corner of "our forty". Then followed 10 years of ups and downs, mostly downs. The insurance had decreased from \$100 a quarter to \$35; work was scarce and both of the boys were idle much of the time. Mr. Hall spent his time clearing the land and getting up wood. I cooked in the hotels, sewed and did a lot of nursing - anything to help earn of living. I went to Duluth one summer and stayed a month on a maternity case. The next winter I went to Cloquet to nurse Mr. Hall's sister, Jennie Gellerman, and was with her until she died in June.

While I was there, Parker came down and secured work in the paper mill. He was married to Fannie Basso, built a home and they are still there, raising two fine boys.

Shortly after this, Ruth married Curtis Reid, and they went to Duluth to live. Margaret,

SMITH FAMILY

having finished the 8th grade, sister Alma and her daughter Mildred, took here to Virginia and kept her thru 4 years of high school work. She graduated in 1925.

Early that summer Clyde went to work as billing clerk at the M.D.W. depot (Mpls-Detroit-Winnipeg) in International Falls. He bought an old Model T and drove back to his work. But the next year they began reconstructing the road and it became impassible, so on Armistice Day, 1917, we moved to International Falls. Margaret was in her second year of training for nursing at the Northern Hospital and she was so glad to have us in town where she could come home on her hours off.

Mr. Hall was taken sick in March 1927 and died the next September 1927. We lived 4 years in a small cottage on 9th Street and then came the depression. Clyde lost his job in January but had money enough to take care of himself. We gave up the house and I went to Virginia to live with Margaret, who was then city nurse. The next year I spent with the different children. Clyde was called back to work May 25th and shortly after he married and went to live out at Crystal Beach, driving in to his work every day.

"In 1932 I spent part of the winter in his home, but in April was called to Devils Lake, ND to care for my sister, Edith, who had cancer. I was with her nearly two years and then came back to International Falls and went to work keeping house for the Millard family, April 1, 1935, and spend 12 years with a family of the best friends I have ever had."

Jessie died in 1953.

The Project By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Now for Aunt Jess. She had all of Ede's understanding and warmth, but there was no discriminating for her. Mom and Aunt E. Would say in dismay, "Why Jess will talk to anybody". (How often Mom would say to me later on, "You talk too much and don't care to whom".) Well if I can have as nice things said about me now and after I've gone as she, I will be well content. Besides that to paraphrase, "Talkers have more fun. Aunt Jess lived a full life until 84.

Jessie directed choir at age 75.

More About JESSIE MAUD SMITH:

Cause of Death: Obstruction - no operation. Stomach cancer.

Notes for HERBERT HENRY HALL:

From Jessie Maud Smith-Hall Saga:

"Mr. Hall spent several weekends with me and the next summer we were married at Fergus Falls, MN. My husband was working for the American Book Co. for the summer

with headquarters at Sauk Center. September first he became principal of the 3-room school at Battle Lake and we were there for 4 years. During that time Clyde and Alma were born. Then came 3 years at Silver Lake where a second son, Parker, was born.

In 1902 Mr. Hall took charge of the schools at Motley but neither of us liked it there so the next year we went to Pillager. Here we stayed 6 years and in that time Ruth and Margaret were added to the family. In 1917 Mr. Hall was then retired and drawing the Teacher's pension and we moved north to Kinmount, where Clyde was station agent for the D.W.P. Railroad. (Duluth, Winnepeg, Pacific railroad was part of the Canadian National...ran from Duluth to Fort Frances, Ontario. Listed in 1926 as a two passenger trains a day.) There we saw real pioneering and enjoyed every bit of it but none of us would care to live it over again.

Alma had married Morris Cromett and was living in Pine River. Mr. Hall, Ruth, Margaret and I (Jessie Maud Smith-Hall) stayed in Kinmount all summer and in the fall we decided to put the insurance money into 40 acres on the edge of Ericsburg. We moved up there and lived in a 2-room shack while we built a house on the corner of "our forty". Then followed 10 years of ups and downs, mostly downs. The insurance had decreased from \$100 a quarter to \$35; work was scarce and both of the boys were idle much of the time. Mr. Hall spent his time clearing the land and getting up wood. I cooked in the hotels, sewed and did a lot of nursing - anything to help earn of living. I went to Duluth one summer and stayed a month on a maternity case. The next winter I went to Cloquet to nurse Mr. Hall's sister, Jennie Gellerman, and was with her until she died in June.

Mr. Hall was taken sick in March and died the next September.

More About HERBERT HENRY HALL:

Cause of Death: Lung cancer so bad it broke his collar bone.

Children of JESSIE SMITH and HERBERT HALL are:

- i. CLYDE AMOS⁴ HALL, b. July 03, 1894, Battle Lake, MN; d. October 17, 1960, Big Falls, MN - buried in Big Falls, MN; m. (1) SARAH DUSLET OR DUSSAULT, divorced; m. (2) ALICE ANDERSON.

Notes for CLYDE AMOS HALL:

Clyde had no children but was married twice.

In 1918, Clyde was transferred to Ericsburg. In June, Parker enlisted for the war and was sent to Jefferson Barracks, MD, and from there to North Carolina, and in October he was "sent across". Clyde went to International Falls to enlist and was bitterly disappointed because they wouldn't take him. They said they needed him here in the railroad and transportation work worse than they needed him for bullet fodder in France.

Early that summer Clyde went to work as billing clerk at the M.D.W. depot Mpls-

SMITH FAMILY

Detroit-Winnipeg) in International Falls. He bought an old Model T and drove back to his work. But the next year they began reconstructing the road and it became impassible, so on Armistice Day, 1917, we moved to International Falls. Margaret was in her second year of training for nursing at the Northern Hospital and she was so glad to have us in town where she could come home on her hours off.

Clyde was the Depot Agent for many years in Big Falls, MN.

Mr. Henry Hall (Clyde's father) was taken sick in March, 1927 and died the next September, 1927. We lived 4 years in a small cottage on 9th Street and then came the depression. Clyde lost his job in January but had money enough to take care of himself. We gave up the house and I went to Virginia to live with Margaret, who was then city nurse. The next year I spent with the different children. Clyde was called back to work May 25th and shortly after he married and went to live out at Crystal Beach, driving in to his work every day.

Clyde Hall wrote a family newsletter called the "Weakly Astonisher". Pat Quinn has 4 copies of it. Clyde was trying to get genealogy info and pass on family stories - let's keep it up!!

Bill Crommet wrote in 6/1998:

I knew him when I was a young man. I was probably 12 - 14 when I last saw him. He had a gravelly voice and was full of fun and stories as you can garner from his "Weakly Astonisher".

Big Falls, MN named a building "Clyde Hall" .

Per Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit: died in Little Fork Hospital of lung cancer - oct. 27, 1960.

Clyde Hall has 2 headstones on his gravesite in Big Falls, MN. The first headstone was placed there by the Crommets and other relatives. When they visited the gravesite another year, Clyde's 2nd wife had placed a new headstone at the top of his grave and moved theirs to the foot of the grave.

More About CLYDE AMOS HALL:

SMITH FAMILY

Cause of Death: Lung Cancer

Notes for SARAH DUSLET OR DUSSAULT:

Listed as Duslet in Dorothy Crommet's info, but Dussault in Opal Halla's info.

Notes for ALICE ANDERSON:

Alice had 6 children from a previous marriage. Clyde raised her children.

23. ii. ALMA LOUISE HALL, b. May 14, 1897, Battle Lake, MN; d. December 21, 1993, at home in Pine River, Cass County, MN - buried Pine River, MN.
24. iii. WARREN PARKER 'PARKER' HALL, SR., b. July 26, 1900, Silver Lake, MN; d. July 1986.
25. iv. RUTH ELSIE HALL, b. January 31, 1905, Pillager, MN; d. January 28, 1991.
26. v. MARGARET MAUDE HALL, b. December 25, 1906, Pillager, MN; d. April 26, 1990, Grand Rapids, MN - cremated - Itasca Cemetery.

10. ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born February 23, 1872 in Clearwater, Wright Cty, MN, and died February 01, 1968 in Minot, Ward Cty, ND - buried Rosehill Cemetery, Minot, ND. She married ALBERT VICTOR SWANSON June 30, 1897 in or June 20 New York Mills, MN, son of ANDREW SWANSON and HANNAH NELSON.

Notes for ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE' SMITH:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Elsie Elizabeth Smith - born Clear Water, MN on February 23, 1872. Descent: American and German.

Parents: John A. Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief. 3 brothers, 4 sisters. Teacher and housewife, high school graduate, Methodist. 5 ft 7 in, 130 lbs. Dark complexion, brown hair, dark brown eyes, average health. Died of pneumonia in Minot, ND at 95 years 11 1/2 months. Place of Interment: Minot, ND on Feb. 3, 1968.

Elsie married Albert Swanson.

Family bible page listed Elsie's birthday as February 23, 1871 (but family register and obit say 1872).

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

A hodgepodge of anecdotes...mostly those told by Elsie when she was in the mood and I had sense enough to take notes. If I take time to put them in order, they will never get done so here goes. Many of them are repetitious and I can only hope I can catch those.

Elsie was very proud of her musical ear. John Amos was told by a traveling entertainer that he should be his quartet on the road. That was Jess, Elsie, LaMonte, and Charlie. Their 4 part harmony was entirely by ear.

Elsie and Jess had a very close relationship, being 2 years apart, with Jess and her petite build and Elsie tall for her age. They were, from their own accounts, more like hoydenish twins. The 'old Doc' told them once that if they didn't quit eating everything they found, he would hang them by the thumbs but it never deterred them from wandering in the swamp and tasting. Another time he said, "You tell your mother to make you some hats (Grandma was a milliner) and you wear them. You look like Indians. Charlie and Monte spent a lot of time with the Chippewa Indians, much to their Dad's disgust. The guys were responsible for herding cattle near what is now Detroit Lakes, but they were prone to take the hoydens with them and sneak off, leaving the girls in charge until Grandpa investigated and then the girls had to stay home. Both Mom and Aunt Jess told me this and remembered it more as a punishment to them! Does this sound like your regal dignified Grandmother? One of her former pupils told me that she was the most graceful skater that he ever saw. How come she produced so many klutzy spastics as far as athletics!!?

The Detroit School was a 2 story with the high school upstairs. Oldest sister finished high school about 1875. (Doesn't make sense--would make Carrie only 14, but that was in my notes). Slates were used. Alma excelled in Latin. They advanced readerwise. When they went to Fergus Falls in 1885--Mom was 13--they no longer used slates and they were tested to place them in grades. An arrogant teacher gave her her exam and she didn't pass but.....(missing few words her)...good thing because she went ahead with good marks. (She was always proud of her schooling, but later on I asked her why she was 21 before she finished high school and she just didn't know. She wasn't put back, as such; she didn't remember missing school during a move or her mother's death. She told of Jess as being way ahead tho' only 2 years older. In High School cousin Ivy, cousin Bess, and Elsie seemed to be a solid threesome. Ivy was spoken of as a quick study and went on to be a nurse and on further to be a doctor. She married a Dr. Titzell. They had 5 children. I have pictures of them. This marriage ended in a divorce. (Boy! Was Ivy ahead of her day!!) Maybe there are some of this family in Chicago yet. Ivy was also a linguist. She read it--talked it. One member of Mom's graduating class, a boy smarter than a whip, was 16 or 17 when he graduated. Mom started high school at 17 (so...what went on at Detroit to give her such a late start? She certainly had no reading problems. I have one of her report cards--I hope--on which she got a 65 1/2 --- yes 1/2 -- in something, but that was passing. (I passed several of my state's exams with 65s and 70s and never felt disgraced. There was nothing unusual for kids to take the state's exams over for one or two years, if they hadn't dropped out by then. So what else is new? At least the high school teachers didn't have to spoon feed them for 4 years and then let them go out with a blank diploma. Oh yes we had high school graduates then that couldn't spell, couldn't figger, couldn't write a legible hand (example--me), and murdered the King's english. While teaching my last years, I noticed often that the parents that yelled, "You don't teach phonics" or "You need to go back to the basics", were the ones that were quite capable of sending misspelled, unpunctuated, uncapitalized, ungrammatical notes. Down, Huddleson, Down off your soapbox!)

Elsie though she was 6 or 7 and was reading in the first or second reader. She remembered that any girl that had a pretty bottle as a water holder for slate cleaner was envied by all. The boys didn't care. Spit and a shirt sleeve sufficed. She also remembered her most embarrassing moment -- when she read Belle as belly and the class laughed at her. McGuffy Readers were the readers.

Stout character Elsie had her nerves too. She often told of finishing a summer term of teaching and being thin and having a pain in her tummy. She went to visit Jess and while there she spotted a chunk of Milk of Magnesia on the shelf. She chewed off a piece and got immediate relief from her pain, so she would nibble on it often after that until voila! No more problem. (She also didn't go back to that school.) She had first noticed the pain on Memorial Day when she had gone most of the day without eating and then filled up on hot bread!!!

In the late 1930s arthritis started plaguing her so she would take a few drops of wintergreen oil on a teaspoon of sugar and her aches would go. I used it too and thought it helped, but the drug store attendants were aghast when I told them what I wanted it for. Said it was a poison -- I'd have to have a prescription. Dr. Breslich said it was an old remedy of the Greeks but we had better things now. Hum! Cortisone, aspirin, Darvon?? With their side effects??

You kids all probably know the story of Gram and "Hot Hands Ole". He was at the height of his popularity as a healer of all when we moved to Minot in 1944 and as he lived and worked in our block, Mom swore me to secrecy and went to see if he could help her. (Secrecy to Edith, that is). She came back and was very quiet, but finally burst out, "Everyone says you feel something as soon as he puts his hands on you. All I felt was disgust!"

Back to her teaching days.

She had them change the position of the stove in her primary room - 4 grades - because the kids were having too much fun behind it. Early blackboards were lampblack mixed with plaster. When you erased it, the black flew and you were as black as a nigger (her word, not mine) by night. Then they got to covering it with liquid black. Not all country schools had maps.

Her first school was in a Finnish community. The kids brought what looked like raw fish to eat every day. She said it may have been processed.

Water supply - 1/2 mile down the road. Pulled up by bucket from open well. Birds thick, lying around the canopy. Stove - rural school - big round barrel like affair, flat on top, middle of room towards the back. Patrons hauled in wood. She was brought burned over wood by a would-be-but rejected-suitor, so she'd get her 'lily white hands' dirty.

Not many books - no shelves needed. Brought books from home. You used what they brought. Punishment - kept after school - mothers approved. Only once she grabbed a switch off a tree in the yard and lambasted a big lout, but always regretted it because

'there must have been a better way'. (With her regal queenlike posture, that boded no good, I doubt if discipline was a problem.)

She remembered her daily program as something like this: Reading, Arithmetic, Spelling in A.M. Geography, Writing-Spencerian Copybooks--History, Physiology in P.M.

Games: Button Button. Songs they sang: "It wasn't too long after the civil war, you know"; "Marching through Georgia"; "Tramp, Tramp, Tramp, Tramp, The boys Are Marching"; "Awake, Awake, Ye Dreamers: Billy Boy, Soldier, Soldier, Will You Marry Me; Up on the House Top; Jingle Bells; Whippo'will. (Kathryn asks: So how come we were singing the same songs in the 1920s after the World War?)

In their Smith Quartet, it was mostly Negro spirituals and Irish songs, such as: Myself and Barney Casey; Went on a Bit of a Spree. Those were the days of minstrels and vaudeville.

Teaching years:

3 months at Long Lake, 5 months at Butler, 3 months at Long Lake again. These were short terms in the fall and spring. In 1893 she went to New York Mills where she taught 3 years. That's where she met Dad who had a meat shop there.

Entertainment: Spelldowns --- great! Elsie Dinsmore books available at the Methodist library. Ralph Conners books --- quote from Herb Hall (Aunt Jess' husband), "My children can read Conners books any time!" Dime Novels. Said Mom, "They were good clean, war and spy stories -- too clean I guess". John Amos caught them reading this 'trash' under the counter in his store and a long lecture ensued.

One day when she was in her 80s and I was home for lunch, she started to recite a poem she had learned in school. It wouldn't come and she scared me half to death because she struggled so and it seemed so urgent that she get it out. I finally got her side-tracked but when I got home, she was ready for me and I copied it down. Here it is. A version of it popped up in the Reader's Digest Yellow Songbook. I like hers best.

A fox came forth one still clear night
and prayed for the moon to give him light,
For he'd a long journey to take that night
Before he'd reach his den-o.

First he came to the farmer's yard;
The duck and the geese were all alarmed.
Said he, "I'll have one of you this night
Before I reach my den-o.

So he took the old duck by the neck
Gave her a heave across his back;
And the old black duck cried, "Quack! Quack! Quack!

As her legs came dangling down-o.

Old Mother Squibble Squabble hopped out of bed;
Out of the window she popped her head,
"Run, John, run, the goose is dead!
And the fox is through the town-o.

Cousin John ran to the top of the hill.
He blew his horn both loud and shrill.
The fox ran down to the old gray mill,
And he hear the sound of the hound-o.

At last he came to the fox's den;
There sat the young ones, nine or ten.
The fox and his wife they ate the meat
And the young ones picked the bones-o.

Training and materials for teaching: Visited a school at Battle Lake 1/2 day to observe. The teacher used the vowels with the consonants: s-s-s-snake. Didn't teach the alphabet as such. (Kathryn says: We get the impression from old stories that the alphabet was the first thing they taught but I wasn't taught it at school. We started with a picture of a cat saying f-f-f-f and the stimulating !!!!The sentences underneath were: I have a fan. A fan I have. Yet I well remember Keith complaining about 1937 that Larry wasn't being taught the alphabet!!! I'll warrant that he had his formal first grade teaching confused with our pre-school.

Back to Mom's experience:

Big schools - 2 or 3 minutes for each lesson. (Kathryn says: Now I go back to Eva Covell telling me about her classes about 1919 and telling about her 5 minute classes. By the 30s, when I started with our magazines, course of study, teachers institutes, monthly directives from the County Superintendent, we were bombarded with the "correlation of grades" such as teaching certain aspects of geography, history, language, on alternate years or combining 2 or 3 grades in language activities and even daring to put a slow 6th reader with a fast 5th reader!!! As I've always said -- there wasn't much progress form Mom's day to the 30s and then along came Leila Ewen to pull the good ideas together and teach them to teachers. At least in North Dakota.)

Tests - written tests aimed at passing state tests in upper grades.

Training - summer schools at Fergus Falls -- 4 weeks.

Materials - Some commercial charts with pictures and printing.

Type of students. A lot of Finns with no english vocabulary. One knew 'fence' and she built on that. Another little not quite 5 year old went to the board and quickly wrote 1,2,3,4,5 and that was her starting point.

Mom was a few days short of 96 and she never had time to get old. She was too busy looking after us!!! All of them were mentally alert until the end or at least until near it. I'm

positive that the only reason that Mom disoriented was because her mind couldn't accept the indignities of her failing body. With a permanent and a new dress, she'd perk right up. I never saw her slump in her wheel chair until the night before she died and she got sick while I was feeding her. That's how I knew she was sick, tho' the nurse wouldn't believe me.

Remember at 80 when she said, "I go up these steps like an old woman?" and how she took care of you 3 youngest while you were getting over the mumps and had Alma and me to care for while we were both sick with them, plus all the dishes, washing, cooking, etc? She was 77 or 78 then.

Also the Yoo-hoos they used in the blizzard were quite a thing. The men had to be quite far away that they couldn't hear the call to meals. Now you know where I got my foghorn. Also we never owned an alarm clock. Mother had one built inside her and I never knew it to fail. Mom was not one for meeting the public. Entertaining was work. No spontaneous coffee parties for her. Visiting and being visited was the time to put the best foot forward. As Dad liked company, she was often made extra work to put a big meal on the table. As so many pioneer women did, she tried to keep up the niceties. A table cloth was always used even though dinner had to wait until she ironed one. The table was set 3 meals a day. The only informal snacking was bread or crackers and milk at bedtime.

That was one of the popular treats in our family too. When anyone was fortunate enough to have the 15 or 25 cents to go to a show, they shared afterward. Edith would come home from Normal about once a month and she usually had one to tell. I don't remember Avis doing this, but I doubt if she had enough spending money to attend very many. She put Edith through and I suspect she slipped here a little more spending money. Dad never would go to the silent movies but the rest of us thought they were the greatest treat ever. Saturday nights at Granville was the farmers' social night. We took in the cream and eggs, went to the show, found our pals, and wandered up and down the street while our parents bought groceries, keeping the poor storekeepers open until 1 PM or so. The men stood around all evening exchanging news, politics, or getting drunk such as they were inclined. The back alley bootleggers had profitable nights. Dad wouldn't go to the movies. However, he did go to Snow White about the first of the Disney films. He was hooked and was as willing to go as the rest of us, but the silents hadn't been his thing. He certainly never begrudged our enjoyment. He liked the Chautauqua but they soon degenerated from bringing culture to the 'sticks' to taking money out of the community with no return value. He was always a supporter of the Air, but Mom wasn't. Keith and I were bribed to stay home with plates of fudge and after he was included, I always looked forward to the fudge treat but once I got my taste of the fun of the Fair, Mom stayed home alone. Betcha it was her feet that made her such a poor sport! The fudge, by the way, was her panacea for all childhood disappointments. But this was supposed to be about the Huddleson Family.

From the Saga by Jessie Maud Smith-Hall:

The Northern Pacific Railroad was not in the process of being constructed and had reached Detroit, now known as Detroit Lakes. Fuller Brothers must have had a penchant for following the Frontier with their business, for when I was 4 years old and sister Elsie had been added to the family, we went to Detroit in a coach attached to a freight train, and were the first passengers to be carried over the line.

Sister Elsie had a very fine alto voice while I (Jessie Maud Smith-Hall) sang soprano and many were the duets we sang, both at school and in the church entertainments. I shall never forget the night we sang "Golden Slippers". Mr. Brooks was announcing the program and came and asked me the name of our selection. Instead of telling him, I showed him the sheet music I held in my hand. It was pretty well covered with advertising and he evidently was not much acquainted with sheet music but you can imagine our horror when he announced it as "The tune the old cow died on". That really was printed across the top of the sheet in connection with some other song and he failed to note the "Golden Slippers" in large letters across the middle.

Aunt Jess would work real hard to learn a new piece and then to her disgust, Elsie would sit down and play it by ear with no lessons. She envied her sister Elsie's talent, but then Elsie always envied her her music lessons!

Elsie was one of the first five to graduate from Fergus Falls, MN High School in 1893. After teaching several 3-4 month term schools, she was hired to teach the primary grades at New York Mills, MN. There she met A.V. Swanson and they were married at Wadena, MN.

Elsie's graduation gown is in the Fergus Falls museum.

Elsie could handle horses but she was never really a farm woman at heart and homestead life wasn't easy. When she was 90 years old she said, "I suppose it was a rough life, if you stopped to think about it, but I don't think it hurt me any. I guess our farm was well equipped as any at that time." They got their wash water out of sloughs near their farm, driving out over the fields with a horse and wagon, using barrels to haul water. A mile and a half away in a coulee was a spring where they secured their drinking water. One stove served as both the heating and cooking units. As so many pioneer mothers did, Elsie tried hard to maintain the niceties of family life. No bare table to her. She might make the family wait for a meal while a table cloth was ironed, but a table cloth was used!

Obituary of Mrs. Swanson - died of bronchopneumonia, bilateral (40 hrs) but had arteriosclerosis with senility for 5 years.

The funeral for Mrs. Elsie E. Swanson, 95, longtime Minot area resident who died Thursday at a Minot nursing home, will be Monday at 2 in the Memorial Chapel of First

SMITH FAMILY

Presbyterian Church.

Rev. William Puls will officiate and burial will be in the spring in Rosehill Memorial Park.

Mrs. Swanson, the former Elsie Smith, was born Feb. 23, 1872 at Clearwater, MN. She taught school for 5 years in New York Mills, MN area. In 1897 she married A.V. Swanson in Minnesota.

In 1901 they homesteaded in McKinley Township, Ward County, 6 miles NE of Minot. In 1906 they moved into Minot, and in 1915 moved to a farm east of Granville. Mr. Swanson died Feb. 1, 1941. Mrs. Swanson and her family continued to live on the farm until 1944 they moved to Minot. She lived with a daughter, Mrs. Dale (Kathryn) Huddleson, Minot.

Survivors include 3 daughters: Mrs. Huddleson and Mrs. C.V. (Avis) Barkus, and Edith Swanson, both of Jamestown. One son, Keith R. Of Central Valley, CA, 16 grandchildren and 23 great-grandchildren.

Friends may call at the Thompson-Larson Funeral home Saturday after noon; Sunday from 1 to 5 PM, and Monday until noon. Reviewal at the church will be prior to the service.

More About ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE' SMITH:

Cause of Death: bronchopneumonia, bilateral (40 hrs)

Medical Information: died of bronchopneumonia, bilateral (40 hrs) but had arteriosclerosis with senility for 5 years. Had 2 skin cancers removed.

Notes for ALBERT VICTOR SWANSON:

Albert Victor Swanson (married to Elsie Smith 6/30/1897 in Wadena, MN)

While working in the Fargo, ND area, he drove in a blizzard to cast his first vote on his birthday in 1891. In 1894 he started a meat market in New York Mills, MN, where he and Elsie resided. In 1899 he went to North Dakota where he homesteaded in McKinley Township, Ward Cty, but it was probably in the fall of 1900 that Elsie, and their baby daughter, traveled by passenger train to live on the homestead.

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

The folks homesteaded 2 miles north of Gavin Yards in 1901. They moved to Minot in 1905 where they build a new home, but Dad was dabbling in real estate and they made 2 or 3 moves after this before they moved to 1 mile North of Riga where Dad controlled many quarters of hay and pasture land through keeping up delinquent taxes, renting by managing land for out-of-state owners and getting some of it free for his own use. On paper he owned about 3 quarters, but I'm sure he never made full payments and lost the

property about 1927, as did so many. It was the way of life. I can visualize at least 7 other quarters and some odd 40s that I criss-crossed many times with the hay rake and mower from the age of 12 on. In 1926 Dad bought the elevator at Riga and bought grain to ship. He lost heavily on that but made good money on sweet clover seed, but the banks caught him in 1925 and he never fully recovered financially from that and had nothing to fall back on in 1929. He was not alone. He was always dabbling in politics and did practical veterinary work. It wasn't until the epidemic of encephalitis in the 30s that he was convinced of the true value of vaccination. He opposed smallpox vaccination for us kids even though diphtheria vaccine had saved all but Clarabelle in 1904 and Aunt Ede almost died of it when she insisted that Mom and Dad and the kids use the vaccine when they didn't have enough to go around. He really was a whiz with sick horses and cows, but nobody who was educated to the fact that an animal can't be marked before birth (smarty me) could convince him that it was so. Anyway, by 1936 he was struggling to make a living by milking cows, trucking livestock, pasturing a few stock from the Surrey territory--plain hard manual labor. He had spent the years before that on the go, leaving the boys to milk cows, haul hay, etc. Milking shorthorns - Dad's prize registered cow never gave enough milk to her calf. Nor were any of her heifers milk producers.

Homestead days. Built 8x10 shack. 1/2 on Dad's claim and 1/2 on Aunt Ede's. Built a sod barn. (Picture) A.V. filed on homestead 1901. Oscar and family came to their claim one mile west when the A.V.s and Aunt Ede and kids came. (Kathryn says: Edward Swanson was with his dad, Uncle Ed, when he came out that summer to prove up on a claim next to Oscar's. - That was a surprise to me. - They just stayed long enough to establish their claim and sell. Had no intention of living there.) (Aunt Ede and kids lived there long enough to establish, 'prove up' on hers and then moved to Minot where she built a house on Valley Street and put all 3 kids through high supporting herself with dressmaking and nursing. Dad used his political pull to get her the job as matron of the County Hospital before it was taken over and renamed St. Joe by the Catholics. Avis was born in Minnesota. Afton and Clarabelle on Homestead, Edith, Keith and Kathryn in Minot. They lived on Valley Street Belyea (3rd Street) Main Street and in Red House (close to Valker's old Green House, now parkway trailer park).

While on the homestead, Dad had to go to St. Paul. They were low on coal so he told Ralph (17) and LaMonte (15) to go to Burlington to get some. As soon as he left, the air changed and Aunt was weatherwise enough to sense danger and wouldn't let them go (14 miles) and had them haul in as much flax straw as possible. A blizzard struck in the afternoon and they twisted and burned straw for its 3 day duration. On the 3rd day, Ralph insisted on going to see to the stock, so with the aid of a clothesline, they made it to the barn. During their struggle, there and back, Mom and Aunt would take turns going to the door and "Yoo-hooing" as a guide to them. The air was so breathtaking that they had to take turns. They survived and their story is nothing unusual for the time, but Mom always had a horror of blizzards and rightly so. When the Anderson kids started home from our school in 1919, Mom walked the floor in empathy with Mrs. Anderson, knowing the agony she was going through. Their buggy had tipped over just a few rods from the school and the kids had a fence to follow back to Herbranson's close to the school. I was only 7, but I was well aware of our danger going only a little over a half mile across

the field to our home. The horses wouldn't face the storm and Dad had to fight them every inch of the way. Now you know why mother worried about me on cloudy days when I struck off for McKinley 2 blocks away. With her dim eyesight, it spelled danger to her baby.

Dad (Albert V. Swanson) must have known Grandfather Amos because he said once that Afton was just like him---always blowing and not knowing what he was talking about. But I also remember Mom saying that Grandpa always objected to all the kids' marriages and would have probably said she was marrying a green Swede SO - it must have been about 1896 before the folks came to ND in the Turtle, MT area and homesteaded. They soon moved on from there to Simpson, MT on the Canadian border - 40 miles from Havre - where they lived a few years before Uncle Monte moved on to Seattle where he was a policeman until retirement.

A little space for Dad. He was the organizer. Got our first mail route out from Denbigh and later a daily one from Granville. Had the only telephone in the area for years. Was Precinct Committee Commissioner in Ward County in homestead days. Worked hard for Gov. Shaffer's campaign with a strong motive, but he was passed over for the Game Warden job he had been promised. Was offered a new Ford in the 1930s to campaign for Frazier, but refused it because he didn't like the cut of the jibe of 'that crowd'. Handy in carpentry and blacksmithing. Understood good farming but was apt to specialize in non-paying enterprises such as Plymouth Rock Chickens, Purebred Turkeys, Milking.....

More of my (Kathryn's) notes:

Dad was County Commissioner. That's where he got his clout for Aunt's job.

He became a county commissioner in 1903, and it was he who suggested the name Afton when that township was organized. He also insisted they use the services of the newly established State Board to audit their books. Albert also served on the first Fair board and helped organize the Minot Fair when it was first held on South Hill.

In 1906, Albert sold out and they moved to Minot to make a life a little easier for Elsie. He was involved in some real estate moves, played in politics, and continued trading, selling and breeding horses until the city fathers put the pressure on him to move out of city limits.

In 1915 they moved to Riga, McHenry County, where he bought a ranch north of town for his horse raising activities. He worked for the Independent Voters Assn versus the Nonpartisan League, which was a North Dakota split of the Republican Party. Albert wrote prolifically in verse, much of it about North Dakota, politics and the depression. Some of these were published in the Granville Herald. After struggling through the ups and downs from 1915 to 1940, the economy began to get better and he again became politically active, but was stricken with cancer and died at his home in Riga.

After her husband died, Elsie made her home with her children, the Huddlesons, until her

death. Both are buried at Rose Hill Cemetery, at Minot, ND.

Obituary: A.V. Swanson Died at Riga

Prominent in Political and Civic Activities in McHenry and Ward Counties

Albert A. Swanson, aged 70 years, prominent farmer and stockraiser of Riga, died at his home on Thursday, February 20, after an illness of 2 months.

Mr. Swanson was born at Afton, MN, Nov. 6, 1870. He came to Ward County in 1898 and filed on a homestead NE of Minot, ND where he lived until 1906, when he moved to that city. The family lived there for about 9 years then moved to the Riga vicinity, where they engaged in farming and stockraising.

Mr. Swanson served as County Commissioner in Ward County for 2 terms, beginning in 1905. In the early days he was secretary of the Ward County Fair. For a number of years he was chairman of the McHenry County Republican central committee, and during his residence at Riga, held various township offices.

Funeral services were held at Minot, ND Saturday, Nov. 22, Rev. Frank G. Beardsley, pastor of the First Congregational Church of Minot, conducting the services. Burial was made in Rosehill Cemetery in Minot.

Surviving besides his widow are 2 sons and 3 daughters: Afton of Granville and Keith of Redding, CA; Mrs. C.V. Barkus of Jamestown, Miss Edith Swanson, who is a nurse in Alaska, and Mrs. Dale Huddleson of Granville, also a sister, Mrs. George Gaslin of Wadena, MN and 9 grandchildren.

Marriage Notes for ELSIE SMITH and ALBERT SWANSON:
Per Opal Halla's 3/1999 info: married June 20, 1897.

Children of ELSIE SMITH and ALBERT SWANSON are:

- i. STILLBORN BOY⁴ SWANSON, b. August 22, 1898; d. August 22, 1898, Fergus Falls Weekly (9/1/1898) states infant son dies.
27. ii. AVIS YOULEN SWANSON, b. January 26, 1900, New York Mills, MN.
- iii. CLARIBEL OR CLARABELLE MAUD SWANSON, b. July 04, 1901; d. October 11, 1905, at 2 yrs old.

Notes for CLARIBEL OR CLARABELLE MAUD SWANSON:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit
Claribel died, 2 years old.

From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

SMITH FAMILY

In 1904 Diphtheria struck Clarabelle, the 2nd child. Dad went for Aunt and they came out of Minot with enough vaccine for everyone but one. Aunt Ede insisted that the others get it as she could get more back in Minot. The delay was almost fatal, for she contracted it and almost died. Clarabelle died. Aunt told me that Mother always blamed herself but why was never clear to me. Anyway, it was a closed subject and never discussed until many, many years later.

More About CLARIBEL OR CLARABELLE MAUD SWANSON:

Cause of Death: diphtheria

28. iv. AFTON VANCE SWANSON, b. December 31, 1903, on homestead at Minot, ND; d. September 09, 1959, San Luis Obispo, CA - buried there.
 v. EDITH DOROTHY SWANSON, b. March 23, 1906, Minot, ND; d. November 13, 1990.

Notes for EDITH DOROTHY SWANSON:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit
Edith is a nurse and anesthetist in Jamestown, ND.

Edith attended Minot Normal and taught, but later became a registered nurse. She retired and lived in Minot, ND. She was unmarried.

29. vi. KEITH RICHARD SWANSON, b. January 27, 1909, Minot, ND; d. April 07, 1972, Central Valley, Redding, CA and buried there.
30. vii. KATHRYN ELIZABETH SWANSON, b. December 24, 1912, Minot, ND.

11. ARTHUR COOPER 'GUS' OR 'UNCLE ART'³ SMITH (*JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born October 16, 1876 in Detroit City (now Detroit Lakes), Beaver County, MN. He married (1) HELEN GLEASON. He married (2) JOLENE ZALENE OR ZALENER.

Notes for ARTHUR COOPER 'GUS' OR 'UNCLE ART' SMITH:

See John Amos Smith and Charles A. Smith - stories of settling.

The Project by Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Uncle Art was 5 years younger than Mom (Elsie Elizabeth Smith). Although she quite often told about the Uncles C & L (Charlie & Lamont), she never said much about Art.

Uncle Art? married to a Helen and they had 5 children. (Dorothy Whit has photo of the 5

SMITH FAMILY

children.) He was married again and by 1936 he had dropped from sight and I haven't heard anyone refer to him or his kids. Aunt Jennie (Mrs. Charles Smith) didn't like his second wife, but she was saddened to lose contact with the kids.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Arthur Cooper Smith was born Detroit City, MN on October 16, 1876. Descent: American and German.

Parents: John Amos Smith and Sarah Catherine Bogenrief-Smith. 2 brothers and 5 sisters. Catholic.

6 ft 3 in, 185 lbs. Dark complexion, black hair and dark brown eyes. Had black mole on each breast just under the arm and one on the right arm. Married Helen.

I gather from references to Arthur Cooper Smith in various pieces of correspondence of Jessie Maud Smith-Hall that he was the black sheep of the family. The last reference to him was in the 1950s, a letter from Aunt Elsie, he died somewhere on the West Coast.

Child of ARTHUR SMITH and HELEN GLEASON is:

- i. KATHRYN⁴ SMITH.

Generation No. 4

12. LAMONT OR LAMONTE WILLIAM 'MONTE'⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA*³, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born January 05, 1895 in Bottineau, ND - in 1918 to Butte, MT, and died December 17, 1980 in or 1982 in Missoula, MT - cremated and buried in Butte, MT. He married EVA MAY PRICE February 15, 1926 in or 2-15-1929 Butte, MT.

Notes for LAMONT OR LAMONTE WILLIAM 'MONTE' SMITH:

In the fall of 1918, at the age of 23, Lamont went to Butte, Montana and resided there ever since.

Was in Butte, MT when his mother died in 1955.

Opal Halla (4/1999) lists him as William Smith.

Child of LAMONT SMITH and EVA PRICE is:

31. i. RAYMOND LAMONT⁵ SMITH, b. September 17, 1929, Butte, MT; d. 1978.

13. IRVING CHARLES⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA*³, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born March 12, 1897 in Bottineau, Bottineau Cty, ND, and died October 08, 1971 in Roseburg, OR & buried there. He married LIZZIE D. 'BETTY' WRIGHT July 07, 1926 in Browning, MT.

SMITH FAMILY

Notes for IRVING CHARLES SMITH:

Lived in Roseburg, OR in 1955 when his mother died.

Children of IRVING SMITH and LIZZIE WRIGHT are:

- i. BLANCHE EUGENIE⁵ SMITH, b. April 14, 1927.

Notes for BLANCHE EUGENIE SMITH:

Resided Cheyenne, WY

- ii. ETHEL LORRAINE SMITH, b. December 08, 1928.

Notes for ETHEL LORRAINE SMITH:

Resided in McMary, AZ

- iii. VERA ALICE SMITH, b. August 14, 1930, not 1938.

Notes for VERA ALICE SMITH:

Resided in Los Angeles, CA

- iv. ELZA JOYCE SMITH, b. September 16, 1932.

14. AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 10, 1902 in Simpson, Hill County, MT, and died May 27, 1972 in Moorhead, MN - buried St. Mary's Cemetery, Barnesville, MN. She married ANTON 'TONY' SCHRITZ November 13, 1920 in St. Jude Thaddeus, Havre, MT by P.J. Mahoney, S.J., son of HEINRICH SCHRITZ and CATHERINE BECKIUS.

Notes for AMY LOUISE SMITH:

Amy was the first white girl born in the Simpson community in Montana.

Amy went to Luxembourg in 1958 with her husband (Tony) and daughter (Marge).

Amy & Tony were living on 1753?? Jarvis Street in Mesa, Arizona. She became sick and stayed on their home place in Minnesota with Phil and Rosie Schritz til her death.

from Remembrance Card

Burial services held at Assumption Catholic Church, Tuesday, May 30, 1972 at 10 AM by Father Andrew Winczewski. Pallbearers were Terry, Anthony & Jerry Schritz, and Tim, Kevin and Craig Halverson (all grandsons). Interment was at St. Mary's Cemetery, Barnesville, MN. Arrangements by Dobmeier Funeral Home, Barnesville, MN.

More About AMY LOUISE SMITH:

Cause of Death: Bladder Cancer

Fact 13: SS#501-22-3943 (ND)

Notes for ANTON 'TONY' SCHRITZ:

Luxembourg is the Grand Duchy between France and Germany which was invaded by Hitler's blitzkrieg spring 1939.

On Sept. 20, 1913, Rev. John Schritz brought Anton (then 18 yrs old) to USA on the Red Star Line ship called the Lapland from Antwerp to New York (calling on Dover). Anton's mother gave him a watch and some money and let him go. Anton stayed in Avon, Ohio with his uncle, Dominic Schritz. Anton was there one year to help out on 60 acre farm and to learn english. Dominic's daughter Connie remembers giggling at Anton's pronunciation - kanife for knife. He was malnourished - had a lot of nose bleeds - needed more protein. Used to eat raw eggs.

Uncle John then brought Anton to Wheaton, Dumont, Kent and Abercrombie and Anton worked there.

He was in Underberg or Bellmore then went to Canada to homestead. Canadian police grabbed Anton and put him in jail (see article below).

Worked for Hedloft on Canadian Line. Met Amy Smith in a couple of years and met John. Then to Abercrombie. Father John went between Abercrombie & Kent.

5/28/1919

Anton Schritz applied for homestead in Alberta Canada:

Dept of the Interior, Dominion Lands No. 160739
Sub-Agents Receipt
Amount: \$10 Medicine Hat Sub-Agency
May 28, 1919 at 9:30 AM

I hereby Certify that Antoine Schritz, of Sage Creek Alberta, has in accordance with the provisions of the Dominion Lands Act, applied in the form 7101 supported by affidavit in the form 30S, as therein provided, for entry for SE quarter-section of section 9 in township 1, range 1, W of the 4th meridian, as a Homestead.

A.W. Robinson, Sub-Agent

from 7/18-20/1918 newspaper clipping:

When Tony was 22, he was arrested in Saskatchewan because the police officer couldn't translate his passport and birth certificate which A. Schritz, a native of Luxemburg, carried in his pocket while in the country at Sage Creek, a district located close to the Saskatchewan line and U.S. Tony was taken to Calgary and then turned over to the First Depot Battalion. He was finally released - charged with not carrying requisite proof of his exception under Class 1 of the Military Service Act in Canada - but was told to get his passport and birth certificate made in English.

Calgary Police Force, No. 1 Station, Calgary, Alberta

This is to certify that A. Schritz German was arrested on the 18th day of July 1918 by the Calgary City Police charged under Order in Council 1013 was brought before the Magistrate and charges dismissed against him. (written 7/20/1918)

3/2/1918 Exemption Certificate from Canadian Military Service

Certificate of Protection, Military Service Act, 1917

Certificate No. 51892 - To be carried at all times and produce upon request

As of 11/11/1918 Anton Schritz, age, 22, Serial Number 333446 MC of Sage Creek, Alberta, is a member in good standing under the Military Service Act, 1917 (per Registrar J.J. Hackney at Calgary, Alberta) and is good until he ceases to be employed as a farmer.

Occupation: farming.

July 16, 1919 have will for Anton Schritz, Regimental No. 3211919, Rank Private, 1st Depot Battn A.R. Canadian Expeditionary Force. Rev. John A. Schritz (uncle) of Kent, MN USA listed as beneficiary.

NOTE: Per his son John Schritz, Anton never served - got out because of farming and then moved to Minnesota.

Tony worked on Femco Farms (owned by Frederick E. Murphy) with mailing address of Kent, MN. Have photo postcard of a Percheron horse on which Mr. Murphy wrote that this champion horse from France would cost \$12,000, but guesd he wouldn' buy it as Tony would have to build another barn.

Dec 1913 Tony received a postcard addressed to Dumont, MN written in german from his friend Mahowald who lived at Box 131 new Market, MN.

Tony lived in Dumont, MN in Sept. 1915. His friend (Michael Frisch) wrote him a postcard saying hi, and supposed that Tony was still working at Michael's brother's place.

1922 - Anton's daughter Mary was first girl born in Femko Farms (Murphy's). Mary Catherine came back Josephine Catherine.

August 16, 1922 Rev. John A. Schritz wrote Anton at Kent, MN from Strandbaden-Wessersdort - probably Luxembourg and sent greetings to Tony's wife and little girl.

Feb 26, 1926 Fr. John Schritz wrote Anton at Kent, Wilkin County, MN sending greetings from Kansas City, MO.

The Mpls Threshing Machine Co. 3/29/1932 released Chattel Mortgage 179084 21-248 taken out 3/17/1928 by Tony Schritz and Guy Smith of Rothsay, MN.

Per John A. Schritz, Tony paid Guy \$500 cash and \$500 IOU in 1936 or so for his share of the land/eqt. The bank would not loan Tony \$1,000 at that time. Guy later moved to California.

Tony took trip to Luxembourg (first since he left) in November 1957. His wife, Amy, and daughter (Marge) went with him.

Tony used to teach us how to spell Schritz the Luxembourg way. The only german words we learned were "Dumkopf, Rumpf, and Schizidit" - which I don't think we want translated. It was a real treat to go to town with Grandpa - or take a load of grain to the elevator in Rothsay or Lawndale. He liked to eat hard sausage and usually had a sausage roll along.

Per letter from Jeanette Schritz to her sister, Violet Edwards, John bought a quarter of land from Anton Schritz for \$8,000 around Nov. 1960. Phillip Schritz is renting 3 quarters and Anton is going to draw Social Security as Ruth was still a dependent he gets about \$225 a month.

Tony and Amy moved to Mesa, Arizona after retiring. They lived at 1032 E. Jarvis in December 1968. (see photo).

from Remembrance Card

Burial services held at Assumption Catholic Church, Friday, 2/16/1973 at 9 AM by Rev. Severin Lauer. Pallbearers were Terry, Anthony & Jerry Schritz, and Tim, Kevin and Craig Halverson (all grandsons).

Interment was at St. Mary's Cemetery, Barnesville, MN. Arrangements by Dobmeier Funeral Home, Barnesville, MN.)

More About ANTON 'TONY' SCHRITZ:

Cause of Death: Pancreatic Cancer

Fact 13: SS#472-42-9867 (MN)

Children of AMY SMITH and ANTON SCHRITZ are:

32. i. MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, b. June 18, 1922, or 1923.
33. ii. JOHN ALYS SCHRITZ, b. June 19, 1924, Kent, MN resides in AZ since 1979.
34. iii. RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY' SCHRITZ, b. August 07, 1926, 1996 resides in Apache Jct, AZ & Barnesville, MN.

SMITH FAMILY

35. iv. EILEEN GRACE SCHRITZ, b. January 28, 1930, Barnesville, MN.
36. v. CAROLYN ROSELLA SCHRITZ, b. December 29, 1935, Barnesville, MN.
37. vi. MARJORIE ELLEN SCHRITZ, b. August 22, 1938, Barnesville, MN.
38. vii. JEAN ANN SCHRITZ, b. January 05, 1940, MN.
39. viii. PHILIP GERALD 'PHIL' SCHRITZ, b. January 12, 1941, Barnesville, MN christened 2/2/1941.
40. ix. RUTH HELEN OR HELENE SCHRITZ, b. March 18, 1944, St. Ansgars Hosp. Moorhead, Clay County, MN.

15. IVA AGNES⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA*³, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born January 03, 1906 in Simpson, Montana, and died November 22, 1999 in Burial in Malta, Montana. She married IRLING H. SIMS July 14, 1928 in Havre, MT.

Notes for IVA AGNES SMITH:

Lived in Malta in 1955 when her mother died. 10/1997 lives in Malta, MT. She will be 92 on January 3, 1998.

Per email from Opal (O'Loughlin) (Mrs. Robert) Halla: I just wanted to let you know that Mom's sister - Iva Simms - passed away on Monday - Nov 22, 1999. Funeral is tomorrow with burial in Malta, Montana.

Children of IVA SMITH and IRLING SIMS are:

- i. PHILIP BERLE OR PHILLIP BARILL⁵ SIMS, b. May 21, 1929.
- ii. PHYLLIS LILLIE SIMS, b. May 23, 1934.

16. FRED ROBERT⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA*³, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born April 27, 1907 in Simpson, MT, and died January 14, 1993 in Monmouth, OR. He married ROSE MILDRED O'LOUGHLIN October 14, 1932 in Sweetgrass, Toole County, MT, daughter of JAMES O'LOUGHLIN and VIOLET RICH.

Notes for FRED ROBERT SMITH:

In 1855 Mrs. Eugenia Marie Baril lived with her son & daughter-in-law at Sunburst. She passed away at their home.

7/99 email from Vern Smith <dbsmith@ncn.com>:

Fred R. Smith, born April 27, 1907, Simpson, Montana. Dad died January 14, 1993, here in Monmouth, Oregon. He was living directly across the street from me at the time.

I do not have many photos - Dad burned most of them in the wood stove - but will share what I do have. Would love to have the stories, etc, either by email or mail.

Dad was the 11th of 19 children. Three were stillborn and two died as kids: Alice died

SMITH FAMILY

Oct 10, 1935. Richard Vernon died about 1934 (actually 1926) at age 5.

Fred and Rose had four children:

Irling Stanley - 3 Aug, 1934

Duane Wesley - 10 Oct, 1936

Cecil Vernon - 13 May, 1940 (Me)

Cheryl Rose - February 27, 1946 Cheryl died on April 27, 1988. She was on her way to the phone to call Dad and wish him a happy birthday. Had a heart attack and was dead before she hit the floor.

Notes for ROSE MILDRED O'LOUGHLIN:

7/99 Opal (Mrs. Bob) Halla emailed Pat Quinn:

Vern Smith's mother (Rosie O'Loughlin) was my dad's (Stan O'Loughlin) sister so that makes me & Vern double cousins.

7/99 email from Vern Smith <dbsmith@ncn.com>:

Rose Mildred O'Loughlin, my mother, was born Sept 4, 1914, Sweetgrass, Toole County, Montana. Mom died July 17, 1978 in Mt. Vernon, Skagit County, Washington.

Children of FRED SMITH and ROSE O'LOUGHLIN are:

- i. IRLING STANLEY⁵ SMITH, b. August 03, 1934, Sweetgrass, Toole County, MT; m. MITZI LOU WALKER, June 01, 1956.

Notes for IRLING STANLEY SMITH:

7/1999 Opal Halla believes Irling lives in New Mexico.

- ii. DUANE WESLEY SMITH, b. October 10, 1936, Sweetgrass, Toole County, MT; m. MILDRED ELLEN HICLEY, June 14, 1959.

Notes for DUANE WESLEY SMITH:

7/1999 Opal Halla believes Duane lives in state of Washington.

41.
 - iii. CECIL VERNON 'VERN' SMITH, b. May 13, 1940, Sweetgrass, Toole County, MT.
 - iv. CHERYL ROSE SMITH, b. February 27, 1946, Bremerton, WA; d. April 27, 1988; m. (1) KELVEY LEE MELOM, April 10, 1964; m. (2) JAMES VAUGN, June 10, 1974.

Notes for CHERYL ROSE SMITH:

7/99 email from Vern Smith <dbsmith@ncn.com>:

Cheryl Rose - February 27, 1946 Cheryl died on April 27, 1988. She was on her way to the phone to call Dad and wish him a happy birthday. Had a heart attack and was dead before she hit the floor.

More About CHERYL ROSE SMITH:
Cause of Death: Heart attack

17. DONALD HOWARD 'DON'⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA*³, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born November 26, 1908 in Simpson, MT. He married (1) GENA (#2 MRS. DONALD HOWARD SMITH). He married (2) MARTHA MAY MCINTOSH in Shelby, MT. He married (3) GAIL L. KLUCK July 23, 1977, daughter of ROBERT KLUCK and THELMA JOHNSON.

Notes for DONALD HOWARD 'DON' SMITH:

11/1997 Don Smith told Pat Quinn on the phone that he and Mary (Schritz) Gilmore worked in Malta, MT in around 1943-44. They made yarn out of rabbit hair. Around 1939 Don Smith worked on Fred Peterson's farm which was near Tony Schritz's farm.

Don lived in Shelby, MT in 1955 when his mother died.
1997 lives in Great Falls, MT. 10/1998 listed as living in Conrad on Sarah Rogers' obit.

4-99 email from Opal Halla:

Uncle Don and his wife live in Shelby, MT now.

Notes for GAIL L. KLUCK:

On June 24, 1986 when their father Robert Kluck died, Raymond lived in Twin Valley, MN, Ron lived in Ada, MN, and Wallace lived in West Fargo, ND; 2 daughters, Mrs. Jerry (Jane) Amen lived in Askov, MN, and Mrs. Donald (Gail) Smith lived in Stevensville, MT.

Child of DONALD SMITH and MARTHA MCINTOSH is:

i. SHIRLEY JEAN⁵ SMITH.

Children of DONALD SMITH and GAIL KLUCK are:

ii. SUZANNE LAVERNE⁵ SMITH, b. October 20, 1975.

iii. MELISSA LYNN SMITH, b. June 20, 1978.

18. ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR*

SMITH FAMILY

AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹) was born October 26, 1909 in Simpson, Hill Cty, Montana. She married JULIUS ULVEN October 28, 1929 in Havre, MT, son of GEORGE ULVEN and MARTINA ULVEN).

Notes for ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA' SMITH:
3-1999 Opal Halla's info lists Elva's middle name as Lillian or Gillian.

Julia (Mrs. Elva Ulven) lived in Tioga, ND in 1955 when her mother died.

She still lives in Tioga, ND in 1997.

Notes for JULIUS ULVEN:
SS#502-28-5659 ND

Children of ELVA SMITH and JULIUS ULVEN are:

42. i. MARVIN GEORGE⁵ ULVEN, b. October 01, 1930; d. May 15, 1995, Mesa, Maricopa Cty, AZ 85211.
43. ii. CHARLES GENE ULVEN, b. October 06, 1931.
44. iii. ALVERN (OR ALVERY) JULIUS ULVEN, b. May 07, 1933, Tioga, ND.
45. iv. ARDELLA MAY ULVEN, b. August 09, 1937.
46. v. GUY RICHARD ULVEN, b. May 02, 1943.
- vi. KATHY ULVEN, b. November 01, 1947; m. ROGER HENRICKSON.

19. SARAH KATHERINE⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 06, 1916 in Simpson, Montana, and died October 16, 1998 in Mount Moriah Cemetery. She married JAMES ROGERS March 17, 1947 in Butte, MT.

Notes for SARAH KATHERINE SMITH:
Blonde & blue eyes. Was living in Butte, MT in 1955 when her mother died. Living in Butte, MT as of Oct. 1997 and is in very poor health.

Remembrance Card: SARAH KATHERINE ROGERS 1916 - 1998
Wayrynen-Richards Funeral Home, Monday, October 19, 1998 at 2:00 PM
Officiating: Pastor Dennis Masters Organist: Louise Zanchi Vocalist: Bill O'Brien
Pallbearers: Mark Johnson, Curt Johnson, Michael Johnson, Paul Woelffel, Patrick Woelffel, Kevin Woelffel, Tileo Forcella, and Ted Easterday.
Place of Interment: Mount Moriah Cemetery.

OBIT: Sarah Rogers, 82
Sarah Katherine Rogers died Friday in the Butte hospital after a long illness. She suffered from multiple sclerosis and its complications for 49 years.

She was born in Simpson, May 6, 1916, to Charles and Eugenia (Barille) Smith. She received her education in Simpson. Sarah worked as a waitress at various restaurants,

SMITH FAMILY

including the Greyhound Bus Depot, American Candy Shop, and Burr's Cafeteria. She belonged to the Waitresses' Union.

She married James Rogers in Butte March 17, 1947. He survives, and resides in Whitehall.

Other survivors include son, James Rogers, Whithall; daughters and sons-in-law, Carol and Curtis Johnson, Kamiah, Idaho, and Marilyn and Paul Woelffel, Billings; grandchildren, Michael and Ericka Johnson, Mark Johnson, Daniel and Tracy Woelffel, Patrick Woelffel and Kevin Woelffel; great-grand-daughter Michaela Marie Johnson; brother, Don Smith, Conrad; sisters, Josie O-Laughlin, Great Falls, Iva Sims, Malta, and Elva Ulven, Tioga, ND; numerous nieces and nephews.

Services are 2 PM Monday in Wayrynen-Richards Funeral Home. Burial in Mount Moriah Cemetery. Friends may call at the funeral home at 4 PM Sunday.

More About SARAH KATHERINE SMITH:

Cause of Death: Multiple Sclerosis and complications

Children of SARAH SMITH and JAMES ROGERS are:

47. i. CAROL⁵ ROGERS.
- ii. JAMES ROGERS.
48. iii. MARILYN ROGERS.

20. JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE'⁴ SMITH (*CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 08, 1917 in Simpson, MT. She married STANLEY MELVIN O'LOUGHLIN November 24, 1934 in Sweet Grass, Shelby, MT, son of JAMES O'LOUGHLIN and VIOLET RICH.

Notes for JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE' SMITH:
Was living in Fairfield in 1955 when her mother died.

Lives in Great Falls, MT in 2/1999.

Notes for STANLEY MELVIN O'LOUGHLIN:
3-1999 Opal Halla's info lists as O'Loughlin.

7/99 Opal (Mrs. Bob) Halla emailed Pat Quinn:

Vern Smith is another cousin & Dale is his wife.

Vern's dad was FRED SMITH - brother to my mom (Josie Smith) & your grandmother (Amy Smith).

His mother (Rosie O'Laughlin) was my dad's (Stan O'Laughlin) sister so that makes me & Vern double cousins.

Children of JOSEPHINE SMITH and STANLEY O'LOUGHLIN are:

- i. LAMONT 'MONTIE' RUSSELL⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, b. September 15, 1936, Sweet Grass, MT.

Notes for LAMONT 'MONTIE' RUSSELL O'LOUGHLIN:
8/99 Lives in Tucson, AZ.

- ii. ALLAN ROY O'LOUGHLIN, b. December 26, 1937.
- iii. ARMENIA CAROL O'LOUGHLIN, b. January 21, 1939, Havre, MT.
- 49. iv. OPAL MAE O'LOUGHLIN, b. July 20, 1941, Fairfield, MT.
- v. HOWARD JAMES O'LOUGHLIN, b. April 06, 1943, Fairfield, MT.
- vi. PATRICK MICHAEL O'LOUGHLIN, b. May 11, 1947, Fairfield, MT.

21. FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE⁴ WHEELER (*CARRIE MAY³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 26, 1881 in Detroit, Becker County, MN, and died 1948. She married CLYDE E. MILLER.

Notes for FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE WHEELER:
When I (Jessie Maud Smith-Hall) was 10 years old, my oldest sister (Carrie) married Walter Wheeler. A year later she died when her baby girl was born. They name the baby Florence Carrie and my mother took her home and raised here with the rest of us, so she has always seemed more like a sister than a niece. She married Clyde Miller of Staples, Minnesota and all of my family still loves to visit "Floss" and Clyde. (Floss died of cancer in 1948.)

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Florence Cary Wheeler (Flossie Miller) was born in Detroit, Becker County, MN on Feb. 26, 1881. Descent: American. Parents: Walter J. Wheeler and Cary May Smith. No brothers/sisters. Education: elementary. Housewife. Republican. Methodist. Married August 11, 1904. 5 ft 4 in. 135 lbs. Full habit, brunette complexion, dark brown hair, grey-blue eyes, good health. Died 1948 of cancer in Staples, MN at age 67. Place of Interment: Staples, MN.

Florance Carry Wheeler (spelling different than above) grand child of John A. Smith and Sarah C. Smith entered in the fore part of this book. Married Clyde E. Miller of Staples, MN. 2 children: Henry Clyde - married Jo Ross - Sharon & ----; Jessie - married Ray Smithlin - died (1965).

3 children: Deene, Michele & Timothy. Henry died 1978.

Middle name listed as Carrie on 3-1999 Opal Halla's info list.

More About FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE WHEELER:

Cause of Death: Cancer

Medical Information: Had severe crippling arthritis.

Children of FLORENCE WHEELER and CLYDE MILLER are:

50. i. JESSIE 'JESS'⁵ MILLER, d. 1965.
51. ii. HENRY CLYDE MILLER, SR., d. December 11, 1978, Robbinsdale, MN - buried in Staples, MN.

22. RALPH LAMONT OR LATHROP⁴ HEUSTIS (*EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 27, 1882 in Detroit, MN (now Detroit Lakes, MN), and died January 03, 1957 in Devils Lake, ND. He married (1) ELLA JANET ANDERSON in Devils Lake, ND. He married (2) OLIVE McCUTCHEN in divorced about 1920.

Notes for RALPH LAMONT OR LATHROP HEUSTIS:

Middle name Lathrop per Dorothy Cromett's info, Lamont by Opal Halla's info.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whit

Ralph L. Heustis was born in Detroit, MN on 27 November 1882. Descent: American. Parents: Frank B. Heustis and Edith Y. Smith. 1 brother and 1 sister. Occupation: electrician. Methodist. Medium height and 140 lbs. Dark complexion, black hair, and dark brown eyes.

Ralph married Olive McCutcheon - then divorced. Ralph & Olive had two boys: Armin and Duane. Ralph remarried at Devils Lake, ND and had more children.

Ralph finished high school at Minot, ND where he had been a drummer in the first Minot High School band; and also enjoyed playing the mandolin.

He worked for the telephone company at Kenmare and Minot. While in Devils Lake, Ralph worked extensively on refrigeration and repair and was known throughout the city as one of the best. Another talent was photography and he won "awards for the amateur" with some of his productions. He was a Mason and active up until his death.

The Project By Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot, ND) Daughter of Elsie Elizabeth Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

When Ralph's marriage broke up, he was left with Armine.....and Duane...Aunt Ede went to Devils Lake to live with Ralph and raise the boys until her death from breast cancer in 1934.

SMITH FAMILY

Child of RALPH HEUSTIS and ELLA ANDERSON is:

- i. MORE CHILDREN⁵ HEUSTIS.

Children of RALPH HEUSTIS and OLIVE McCUTCHEN are:

52.
 - ii. ARMIN RALPH 'ARMIN'⁵ HEUSTIS, b. May 1912, Minot, ND; d. July 01, 1981.
 - iii. DUANE WILLIAM HEUSTIS, b. June 27, 1916, Kenmare, ND; d. 1970s.

Notes for DUANE WILLIAM HEUSTIS:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whit

Duane W. Heustis was born June 17, 1916 in Kenmare, ND. Descent: American. Parents: ralph Lathrop Heustis and Olive McCutchen. He had one brother. Finished 8th grade. Methodist. 6 ft 1/2 in tall, dark complexion, black hair, and gray eyes.

Lived in Sequim, WA. He was married twice, no children.

23. ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL (*JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 14, 1897 in Battle Lake, MN, and died December 21, 1993 in at home in Pine River, Cass County, MN - buried Pine R\iver, MN. She married MORRIS (OR MAURICE) LOUIS CROMETT September 16, 1914 in Pine River, MN.

Notes for ALMA LOUISE HALL:

Lived in Pine River. Had brown eyes and black hair. SS#470-30-0994 (MN)

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Alma Louis Hall was born May 14, 1897 in Battle Lake, MN. Descent: American. Parents: Herbert Henry Hall and Jessie Maud Smith. 2 brothers, 2 sisters. High school education. Housewife. Republican. Methodist. Married Sept. 16, 1914. 5 ft 2 in. tall, 159 lbs, average habit, dark complexion, black hair, brown eyes, good health. Died Dec. 21, 1993 of congenital heart failure at home in Pine River, MN at age 96 1/2. Place of Interment: Pine River, MN.

More About ALMA LOUISE HALL:

Cause of Death: congenital heart failure

Notes for MORRIS (OR MAURICE) LOUIS CROMETT:

Morris ran the powerhouse during the depression. He had blue eyes and fair complexion.

SS#468-18-9299 (MN)

SMITH FAMILY

Marriage Notes for ALMA HALL and MORRIS CROMETT:
3-1999 Opal Halla's hand-written list says 1915.

Children of ALMA HALL and MORRIS CROMETT are:

53. i. CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL'⁵ CROMETT III, b. November 09, 1920,
Ericcsburg, MN; d. 1994.
 ii. DOROTHY (DODI) LEON CROMETT, b. April 03, 1915, Pine River, MN; m. FLOYD
W. WHITT, 1945, Las Vegas, NV.

Notes for DOROTHY (DODI) LEON CROMETT:

Dodi has the family register of Jessie Maud Smith-Hall. Ivy Sims has a family bible.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Dorothy Leon Cromett-Whitt was born in Pine River, MN on April 3, 1915.
Descent: American. Parents: Morris Louis Cromett and Alma Louise Hall. 1
brother, 1 sister. High school and normal education.
Housewife. Methodist. Married in 1945. 5 ft 4 in., 135 lbs, average habit, light
complexion, light brown hair, blue eyes, good health.

4/2000 85 years old Called her - she was going in for an MRI of her wrist -
some type of growth. Hopefully benign.

Dorothy Whitt
212 Snell Ave. Apt. 206
Pine River, MN 56474-7925

Phone is 218-587-4713

More About DOROTHY (DODI) LEON CROMETT:

Medical Information: Had surgery for bladder cancer - cancer free in 1998.

54. iii. VERNA LOUISE CROMETT, b. December 19, 1918, Pine River, MN.

24. WARREN PARKER 'PARKER'⁴ HALL, SR. (*JESSIE MAUD*³ *SMITH*, *JOHN AMOS*², *JOHN COOPER*¹) was born July 26, 1900 in Silver Lake, MN, and died July 1986. He married FANNY BASSO 1924.

Notes for WARREN PARKER 'PARKER' HALL, SR.:

In June 1918 Parker enlisted in WWI and was sent to Jefferson Barracks, MD.
From there to North Carolina, and in October he was "sent across" to France.

While I (Jessie Maud Smith-Hall) was there (Cloquet, MN), Parker came down and secured work in the paper mill. He was married to Fannie Basso, built a home and they are still there, raising two fine boys.

Children of WARREN HALL and FANNY BASSO are:

- 55. i. WARREN PARKER⁵ HALL, JR., b. Cloquet, MN.
- 56. ii. RICHARD ARNOLD HALL, b. Cloquet, MN; d. died in his mid-30s.

25. RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL (*JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 31, 1905 in Pillager, MN, and died January 28, 1991. She married (1) PETE SCHULTZ. She married (2) JACK AXTELL. She married (3) CURTIS HARRINGTON REID 1920 in Ericcsburg, MN.

Notes for RUTH ELSIE HALL:

Married Curtis Reid 2 times. Married and moved to Duluth, MN.

AXTELL, RUTH SS#388-20-9833 (WI) b. 31 Jan 1905 d. 28 Jan 1991

One of Ruth's granddaughters located in Madison, WI is doing family history too. (per Dodi Crommet-Whitt 5/1998).

More About RUTH ELSIE HALL:

Cause of Death: Ovarian cancer.

Children of RUTH HALL and CURTIS REID are:

- 57. i. NORMA RUTH⁵ REID, b. October 15, 1923.
- ii. KEITH HARRINGTON REID, b. May 05, 1925; d. 1927.
- 58. iii. CURTIS ROGERS 'CURT' REID, b. March 04, 1930, St. Paul, MN.
- iv. ROSEMARY REID, b. July 23, 1935; d. in 1980s.

Notes for ROSEMARY REID:

Was unmarried, died in 1980s.

26. MARGARET MAUDE⁴ HALL (*JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 25, 1906 in Pillager, MN, and died April 26, 1990 in Grand Rapids, MN - cremated - Itasca Cemetery. She married ORVIE WESLEY FAGEN May 29, 1940 in Chisholm, MN, son of ALFRED FAGEN and LOUISE SCHMIDT.

Notes for MARGARET MAUDE HALL:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit:

SMITH FAMILY

Daughter Terry Ann Fagen born Thursday, July 24, 1941 in Itasca County Hospital. Died in Grand Rapids, MN. Orvie died 1963. Terry Ann died 1975. Margaret died April 26, 1990.

Margaret M. Hall was born in Pillager, MN on Dec. 25, 1906. Descent: American. Parents: Herbert Henry Hall and Jessie Maud Smith. 2 brothers, 2 sisters. Attended high school in Virginia, MN.

Registered nurse. Politics: always vote split ticket. Methodist episcopal. Married May 29, 1940. 5 ft tall, 105 lbs. Dark complexion, brown hair, brown eyes. Disgustingly healthy. Died April 26, 1990 of emphasema and kidney failure at home in Grand Rapids, MN at age 83. She was cremated and buried at Itasca Cemetery in Grand Rapids, MN.

Shortly after this, Ruth married Curtis Reid, and they went to Duluth to live. Margaret, having finished the 8th grade, sister Alma and her daughter Mildred, took her to Virginia and kept her thru 4 years of high school work. She graduated in 1925.

Early that summer Clyde went to work as billing clerk at the M.D.W. depot (Mpls-Detroit-Winnipeg) in International Falls. He bought an old Model T and drove back to his work. But the next year they began reconstructing the road and it became impassible, so on Armistice Day, 1917, we moved to International Falls. Margaret was in her second year of training for nursing at the Northern Hospital and she was so glad to have us in town where she could come home on her hours off.

More About MARGARET MAUDE HALL:

Cause of Death: Emphasema and kidney failure

Notes for ORVIE WESLEY FAGEN:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Cromett-Whitt

Orvie Wesly Fagen was born Morris, MN on August 20, 1895. Descent: American. Parents: Alfred Brock Fagen and Louise Anna Schmidt. 3 brothers, 3 sisters. 8th grade education - Coon Creeik. University education in Equitable Life Assur. Sac. of Am. Occupation: Agent - Equitable Life Assur. Sac (Underwriter). Republican. Methodist, baptized Presbyterian. Married May 29, 1940. 5 ft 5 in., 160 lbs. Full habit, dark complexion, black hair, blue eyes, vigorous health. Died Nov. 1963 of leukemia in Grand Rapids, MN at age 68. Place of Interment: Itasca Cemetery - Grand Rapids, MN.

More About ORVIE WESLEY FAGEN:

Cause of Death: leukemia

Medical Information: Brown mole on left hip (back).

Marriage Notes for MARGARET HALL and ORVIE FAGEN:

Married by Rev. McDonald, in the parsonage. Witnessed by Mrs. McDonald and Mrs. F.M. Anderson.

Child of MARGARET HALL and ORVIE FAGEN is:

- i. TERRY ANN⁵ FAGEN, b. July 24, 1941, Itasca Cty Hospital, Grand Rapids, MN; d. 1975, died young.

27. AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON (*ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 26, 1900 in New York Mills, MN. She married CHARLES VAN BARKUS July 07, 1923 in Towner, ND or Granville, ND, son of WILLIAM BARKUS and LILLY MCGINNIS.

Notes for AVIS YOULEN SWANSON:

Avis attended Minor Normal School, taught several years, and married Charles. They later moved to Jamestown, where she still lives.

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Avis married Charlie Barkus at Granville, ND. they had three girls: Youlen, Patricia, and Joyce. Their home is Jamestown, ND.

Children of AVIS SWANSON and CHARLES VAN BARKUS are:

59.
 - i. YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS, b. September 07, 1924, Devils Lake, ND.
 - ii. PATRICIA ZAE BARKUS, b. November 22, 1925, Riga, ND; m. LYLE A. STOE, March 31, 1951.
60.
 - iii. JOYCE COLLENE BARKUS, b. March 13, 1927, Riga, ND.

28. AFTON VANCE⁴ SWANSON (*ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 31, 1903 in on homestead at Minot, ND, and died September 09, 1959 in San Luis Obispo, CA - buried there. He married RUTH LEE SCHOLL May 22, 1929 in Towner, ND, daughter of FRANK SCHOLL and ROENA DAVIDSON.

Notes for AFTON VANCE SWANSON:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Afton married, had four children, moved to California, and went blind.

SMITH FAMILY

Children of AFTON SWANSON and RUTH SCHOLL are:

- i. ELSIE ROENA⁵ SWANSON, b. September 26, 1930, Granville, ND; d. September 29, 1930.
61. ii. VERA BEVERLY SWANSON, b. February 20, 1932, Granville, ND.
62. iii. DELORES LEE SWANSON, b. April 26, 1933, Granville, ND.
- iv. RAYMOND VICTOR SWANSON, b. September 10, 1936, Granville, ND; m. JUANITA ARDELLA BLADSOE, September 26, 1972, Las Vegas, NV.
63. v. JOSEPH DILLARD SWANSON, b. July 05, 1938, Granville, ND.
64. vi. EDWARD VANCE SWANSON, b. August 01, 1943, Paso Robles, CA.
65. vii. RODNEY ALLEN SWANSON, b. July 25, 1945, Atascadero, CA.
66. viii. KATHLYN RUTH SWANSON, b. February 27, 1949, Atascadero, CA.

29. KEITH RICHARD⁴ SWANSON (*ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 27, 1909 in Minot, ND, and died April 07, 1972 in Central Valley, Redding, CA and buried there. He married (1) NEVA RUTH YOUNGKIN June 30, 1930 in Redding, CA, daughter of CLAYTON YOUNGKIN and MINNIE KELLY. He married (2) FLORENCE FOGEL 1941.

Children of KEITH SWANSON and NEVA YOUNGKIN are:

- i. VON JEAN⁵ SWANSON, b. June 04, 1931; m. (1) FRANCES F. FENN; m. (2) MARGARET MARSDEN.
67. ii. LAWRENCE MYRVEN SWANSON, b. March 19, 1934.

30. KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON (*ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 24, 1912 in Minot, ND. She married DALE OZERO HUDDLESON December 23, 1940 in Towner, ND, son of JOHN HUDDLESON and ALMA KEMPER.

Notes for KATHRYN ELIZABETH SWANSON:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Kathryn married Dale Huddleson, Minot, ND. their children are Alma, Linda, Nancy,..

Kathryn was 2 1/2 years of age when the family moved from Minot to Riga. She attended the Model High School at the college the first 2 years it was organized. She attended Minot State and taught eight years in McHenry County and 2 yeras in Renville County before moving to Minot. She taught 19 years at McKinley School in Minot. Kathryn was one of the many who taught with a 2 year "standard", continuing to take courses towards her B.S. In 1963 she got her degee in elementary education, 9 months after becoming a grandmother. She belonged to the MEA and NDEA. While her children were growing up she was active in PTA, directed the Cherub Choir at the First Presbyterian Church, was a Cub Scout den mother, and held many positions in teh Girl Scout program. She started out with her oldest daughter's troop in 1952, continued with

the other two girls, and was thoroughly hooked. She is still a registered Scout, helping out as a consultant. Not many people get a "35 year pin", especially when they start out as an adult!

In 1975 she wrote a long family history called "The Project".
From the Project by Kathryn E. Swanson (born 12/24/1912 in Minot) daughter of Elsie E. Smith (who was daughter of John Amos Smith and Sarah Bogenrief-Smith):

Also the Yoo-hoos they used in the blizzard were quite a thing. The men had to be quite far away that they couldn't hear the call to meals. Now you know where I got my foghorn. Also we never owned an alarm clock. Mother had one built inside her and I never knew it to fail. Mom was not one for meeting the public. Entertaining was work. No spontaneous coffee parties for her. Visiting and being visited was the time to put the best foot forward. As Dad liked company, she was often made extra work to put a big meal on the table. As so many pioneer women did, she tried to keep up the niceties. A table cloth was always used even though dinner had to wait until she ironed one. The table was set 3 meals a day. The only informal snacking was bread or crackers and milk at bedtime. She guarded our reading habits. In the 1920s the popularly exchanged Xmas gifts were western books: Zane Grey, McRaine, Jackson Gregory, etc. She didn't think I should read them because they were love stories. As I was starved for reading, I would promise to quit reading them when I came to 'that part', but boy could I skim fast!! She tried to guide us to Alger, etc., but the supply was limited. We had the Alcott and Gene Stratton Porter books and they were literally read to pieces. Tess and Tess of the Storm Country were the Catcher of the Rye's of those days, but she read them-and so did I when I was supposed to be cleaning upstairs. But we were taught a form of discrimination in reading and were able to judge the true stories and movie mags as the trash they were then. She loved movies and TV. What would she think of the stuff that's put out now!!!

Dec 1, 1979. On being asked to bring some ethnic food to a tea, I knew I wasn't ready for such, and, as I had been working on this thing and as I was going to make divinity anyway, and as it was for the genealogical society, I came up with this poem. I dressed in red, white, and blue and put on my Indian earrings:

Ay ban mostly Svensk
And a leetle Dutch;
Scotch Irish and some English;
Though of these I can't claim much.

My Grandpap was John Amos Smith;
His daddy Smith, John Cooper;
Were I to trace them I might find
A 'Revolution' trooper.

Among our family legends
A Mohawk met the Mayflower,

SMITH FAMILY

And, the history books will bear me out,
John Smith o'er them had power.

So I brought no ethnic food,
But came as Doodle Dandy.
I can't compete with foreign food;
So here's American candy.

More About KATHRYN ELIZABETH SWANSON:
Fact 13: SS#502-10-8127

Notes for DALE OZERO HUDDLESON:

Kathryn's husband, Dale Ozero Huddleson, was born at Norwich, ND, attended school in Minot, staying with relatives for some of his elementary and Jr. High years, returned to Norwich, where he graduated.

Following their marriage, they lived at Riga (east of Granville, ND) until 10/1944 when they moved to Minot.

Dale worked first for Honey Boy Bakery, but in 1953 he went to work for the Coca Cola Co. And remained there til his retirement in 1979.

Dale expanded his gardening hobby into a springtim greenhouse in 1962. Huddleson's Flowers supplid many Minot residents with their garden starts and flowers until 1975. Through the years his interest in photography and activity in the Minot Camera Club has kept him increasingly busy. He has had many successful showings and has been keeping up a side business as "Frames and Photos by Dale Huddleson". He is currently active in the Golden Kiwanis.

Children of KATHRYN SWANSON and DALE HUDDLESON are:

68. i. ALMA (ALLIE) ELIZABETH⁵ HUDDLESON, b. October 07, 1941, Minot, ND.
69. ii. LINDA KAY HUDDLESON, b. April 25, 1945, Minot, ND.
70. iii. NANCY PATRICIA HUDDLESON, b. January 31, 1947, Minot, ND.
71. iv. DALE PARKER HUDDLESON, b. November 04, 1948, Minot, ND.

Generation No. 5

31. RAYMOND LAMONT⁵ SMITH (*LAMONT OR LAMONTE WILLIAM 'MONTE'⁴, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 17, 1929 in Butte, MT, and died 1978.

Child of RAYMOND LAMONT SMITH is:

- i. LYNETTE⁶ SMITH, m. MR. KIRSCHENHELTER.

32. MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 18, 1922 in or 1923. She married JOHN FREDRICK 'JACK' GILMORE March 10, 1945, son of FREDRICK GILMORE.

Notes for MARY KATHERINE SCHRITZ:

Mary filled out sheet on her kids, their birth dates & marriage dates.

Per Don Smith in 11/97, he are Mary worked in Malta, MT in around 1943-44. They made yarn out of rabbit hair.

Notes for JOHN FREDRICK 'JACK' GILMORE:

Per remembrance card: Huff Funeral Chapel.

More About JOHN FREDRICK 'JACK' GILMORE:

Fact 13: SS#470-10-1636 (MN)

Marriage Notes for MARY SCHRITZ and JOHN GILMORE:

4-1999 - Opal Halla's info lists as being married in Malta. (probably MT). But I doubt this - believe in Barnesville, MN.

Children of MARY SCHRITZ and JOHN GILMORE are:

72. i. CATHERINE 'CATHI' ANN⁶ GILMORE, b. March 03, 1947, Moorhead, MN.
73. ii. JOSEPH FREDRICK GILMORE, b. March 26, 1948, Moorhead, MN.
74. iii. MARGARET MARY GILMORE, b. August 30, 1949, Moorhead, MN.
75. iv. THERESA ROSE GILMORE, b. July 03, 1951, Moorhead, MN.

33. JOHN ALYS⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 19, 1924 in Kent, MN resides in AZ since 1979. He married (1) JEANETTE ANGELINE KLUCK November 24, 1946 in Assumption Church, Barnesville, MN, daughter of JOSEPH KLUCK and BESSIE AUSTIN. He married (2) JANET LOU (JAN OR JIFFY) BANCROFT July 20, 1991 in Moose Lodge, Apache Jct, AZ.

Notes for JOHN ALYS SCHRITZ:

John Alys listed as John Olivus on birth certificate - error. It is Alys. Uncle Rev. John Schritz was his Godfather.

John walked to school - it was 1 mile north and 1/2 mile west. It was a one room school house. It did have indoor plumbing after the first year - chemical toilet. They hauled water for several years, but then drilled a well. The school is no longer at the site.

John met Jeanette in Brushville, MN at the roller skating rink. Very small town - when Kenny Kantrud's family moved there, double the town size. John met Stanley and Wally on the bus going to the induction center for World War II. He then me them at Brushville

and met Jeanette there.

Per letter from Jeanette Schritz to her sister, Violet Edwards, John bought a quarter of land from Anton Schritz for \$8,000 around Nov. 1960.

Phone number on farm used to be: (218) 354-7515.

We have an abstract of Title for the farm place near Rothsay, Wilkin County, Minnesota. It shows the various owners since the homestead dated October 1, 1903 by Hogan and Christine Swanson. It shows various liens for building material and machinery purchased throughout the years.

John Schritz then sold the property to Alan L. and Nancy L. Jerger on 8/5/1980. They paid it off in full in 1995-1996.

Email Nov. 15, 1999 from Jan Schritz:

Your Dad goes for a barium swallow test Wed. Been having some trouble with food getting stuck in his throat and since he had the "pockets" years ago, better have it checked out. He poops out a little quicker these days but the air has been ugly so that may be part of it.

More About JOHN ALYS SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: 2/1999 had 4 polyps removed - one may have been cancer. Has emphysema like lungs. Dark brown hair, brownish eyes

Notes for JEANETTE ANGELINE KLUCK:

rites held in Arizona for Jeanette Schritz

Funeral services were held Saturday, February 23, 1991, at St. George Catholic Church in Apache Junction for Jeanette Angelina Schritz.

Mrs. Schritz died Wednesday, February 20 in Apache Junction where the family made its home. Burial was in Mountain View Memorial Gardens.

Mrs. Schritz, 62, was born in Breckenridge and lived near Rothsay, MN. before moving to Arizona 12 years ago.

She was a member of the Women of the Moose in Apache Junction, Apache Junction Art League, American Legion Auxiliary of Apache Junction and St. George Catholic Church.

Mrs. Schritz is survived by her husband John of Apache Junction; seven daughters, Diane Hargrove of Athens, GA., Pat Oliva of Mesa, AZ., Rosanne Krupp of Phoenix, Az., Brenda Franklin of Fargo, N.D., Mary Lanoue of West Chester, Pa., Wendy Harman of Swords Creek, Va., and Stacie Khan of Apache Junction. She has one sister, Bernice of Des Moines, Iowa; three brothers, Cyril of Minot, N.D., Everett of Minneapolis, MN., and Phillip of Camp Verde, Az. There are 11 grandchildren.

Apache Junction Mortuary was in charge of the funeral arrangements. (Death

February 25, 1991) Jeanette Angeline Kluck was called Jenny by her brothers and sisters.

Tony Schritz (her father-in-law) used to make wine. Jeanette learned how to make wine from Tony and made it for a few years. On one gallon vinegar jug of wine, Jeanette painted the following poem:

Have one, have two,
But don't blame me when you're through
Because this is Schritz's brew.

She was an artist with hundreds of oil, acrylic, pastel and water color prints. She also loved photography. She took thousands of pictures from animals, to frosty winter mornings, to flowers as well as many family photos. She entered contests with both her photography and artwork and won many prizes.

In 1979 John and Jeanette moved to Arizona from their farm near Rothsay, MN. In Arizona, Jeanette took more than 60 credit hours of art classes from the University of Arizona. She loved the desert and shot many photos while out in the desert on "sand-rails" or "dune-buggies".

Jeanette missed Minnesota fishing and occasionally came up in the summer months to fish for Walleyes on Lake Lizzie with her daughter, Brenda and son-in-law Jerry. She loved fishing and could fish for hours enjoying just being in the fresh air.

She is buried in Mountain View Cemetery in Mesa, AZ which is located along the Apache Trail between Mesa and Apache Junction.

BARNESVILLE RECORD REVIEW of Feb. 26, 1991 (page 2A)

Rites Held in Arizona for J. Schritz

Funeral services were held Saturday, February 23, at St. George Catholic Church in Apache Junction for Jeanette Angelina (s/b Angeline) Schritz.

Mrs. Schritz died Wednesday, February 20 in Apache Junction where the family made its home. Burial was in Mountain View Memorial Gardens.

Mrs. Schritz, 62, was born in Breckenridge and lived near Rothsay, MN before moving to Arizona 12 years ago.

She was a member of the Women of the Moose in Apache Junction, Apache Junction Art League, American Legion Auxiliary of Apache Junction, and St. George Catholic Church.

Mrs. Schritz is survived by her husband John of Apache Junction, 7 daughters, Diane

SMITH FAMILY

Hargrove of Athens, GA, Pat Oliva of Mesa, AZ, Rosanne Krupp (s/b Krull) of Phoenix, AZ, Brenda Franklin of Fargo, ND, Mary LeNoue of West Chester, PA, Wendy Harman of Swords Creek, VA, and Stacie Kyhn of Apache Junction. She has one sister, Bernice of Des Moines, Iowa and 3 brothers, Cy of Minot, ND, Everett of Minneapolis, MN, and Phillip of Camp Verde, AZ. There are 11 grandchildren.

Apache Junction Mortuary was in charge of the funeral arrangements.

More About JEANETTE ANGELINE KLUCK:

Cause of Death: Uteran Cancer

Medical Information: Pale blue eyes.

Social Security Number: SS#501-68-2268 (ND)

Marriage Notes for JOHN SCHRITZ and JEANETTE KLUCK:

Pat Schritz-Quinn has wedding photos of John and Jeanette in front of Joe & Bessie Kluck's house. In one they are holding their 3 tier wedding cake with a bride/groom topper. The cake layers were one on top the other - no spacers. Jeanette said their family had to save their "sugar rations" for some time to get enough to make the cake and icing.

Notes for JANET LOU (JAN OR JIFFY) BANCROFT:

Jan is known as "Jiffy" at the Post Office. Her first route was so small they called it the peanut route. As she got done fast, they started calling her Jiffy (from Jiffy Peanut Butter).

5/96 Last week Jan fell on a rebar in the back yard and had to pull herself off it (it went into her leg quite far) and then call the Moose to fetch John from Church to take her to the hospital. She's doing good and says it's not as painful as she thought it would be.

6-17-1999 email from Jan on vacation in MN:

Hi from Cold Minn. John went fishing with the two Jerrys (Franklin and Schritz) so I got on the computer. Jerry promised me I couldn't mess it up. He didn't know how much fish I could eat either.

Stopped at Ivan and Arlenes and they are both in kind of bad shape. Ivan can hardly walk his legs are so bad and he is sooooo heavy. knees are gone. Arlene is puffy but sounds good. Can do some things but not anything very strenuous. She has to have a cyst removed from her spine. She can barely walk for the pressure on her spine. Causes her leg to not work, like mine only much worse. Was good to see them but it bothered John to have to help Ivan down off a curb.

Our trip is going well. COLD here. May never thaw out. Sunny today and supposed to warm up. Hit rain and hail in Kansas. Was sure I wouldn't have any paint left on the van

but it just washed all the bugs and dirt off. Found a new patent I think! Stopped in Omaha to see Rowley. He is doing real well and that made John feel good.

Brenda and John went all over the country yesterday seeing old places and people. Gave me a rest!

- Jan. _____

Email Nov. 15, 1999 from Jan Schritz:

I have been doctoring for allergies, blood pressure and a bum foot. The foot is about healed now and I can walk on it again. The BP is coming down and have had allergy tests so will probably have to have the serum shots again. So as you see, it has been one thing after another this fall. How does one grow old gracefully? Guess you just grow old..

Email Jan. 16, 2000 from Jan Schritz:

Okay, guess it's my turn for colonoscopy! Went to proctologist Fri. cause I had a thing which I thought was a hemmeroid and some bleeding. He looked at it, called it an ulcer, didn't like the looks of it cause it also has some brown tissue around it, ordered a colonoscopy for Mon. and I take the "yuk" today! He will do a biopsy and then when he gets the results I go again for repair or "whatever". I'll see if he gets a "bud Light" or a "butt light". I'll take the "bud" if he doesn't want it! Will let you know how I come out. More fun and games!

John is rather enjoying the thought of ME sitting on the pot all night (while he sleeps).

Email Jan. 20, 2000 from Jan Schritz in Apache Junction, Arizona:

Subject: Fun at the Bottom

WEll,,,,,it was NOT bud light I can tell you that but whatever they put in the tube put me out without even knowing I was on the way. I was, then I wasn't! Next thing I knew I was staring at these strange people wondering how they got in my dream and where was I? Wierd! Never went out like that before. Then my mouth wouldn't stop running. For once my blood pressure was too low and had to stay there until it came up. I give up. No results yet on biopsy but he removed some polyps (had that done before). Call tomorrow for biopsy. Not sure I want to know. Still sore and tender and feel like I have gas bubbles pushing inside. No photos!

We finally got the conversion kit for the gas fireplace and John has been trying to figure that out for two days and today we took the rest of the guts and sand out and washed and vacuamed some more. It is all put together and working, sort of. The pilot doesn't seem to light the burners like it should but it does work. Much cleaner flame. What a mess though. Got one spot on the rug but woolite did it's thing real well. Maybe we will get cold weather next year! Would have been much easier if they hadn't lied to us in the first place and told us the fireplace was set for propane!

Liked the card you sent, Pat. Thanks. The picture of you and Diane is nice.

So that is the excitement around here for the week! Still have Johns "fat pants" to shorten. Should have given them to Alice. Will probably have one leg too short! Then it will be taxes and more insurances! Guess you know my glass is 1/2 EMPTY! Best change my attitude.

Talk to you all later. Jan

Children of JOHN SCHRITZ and JEANETTE KLUCK are:

76.
 - i. DIANE KATHLEEN⁶ SCHRITZ, b. September 10, 1947, Breckenridge, MN (St. Francis Hospital).
 - ii. HOWARD ANTON SCHRITZ, b. July 28, 1949, Moorhead, MN; d. April 30, 1951, water tank on farm near Rothsay, MN.

Notes for HOWARD ANTON SCHRITZ:

It is thought that when Howard went to the cattle tank to get water, the dog may have helped him fall in or the force of the water filling the bucket pulled him in.

Per BARNESVILLE RECORD REVIEW of Tuesday, May 1, 1951

Child Drowns in Tank Near Rothsay

Barnesville - A 21-month-old rural Rothsay child drowned about 4 PM Monday when he apparently fell into a stock watering tank on his parents' farm.

He was Howard Schritz, son of Mr. and Mrs. John Schritz.

According to C.M. Beeson, Wilin County coroner, the boy, who had been playing in the yard during the afternoon, had been missing only about 20 minutes when his mother found his body.

Mrs. Schritz placed him in a car and drove to a nearby field where Mr. Schritz was working. They rushed Howard to Barnesville where a physician pronounced him dead. (Dr. Carl Simison was the attending physician.)

Surviving besides his parents are two sisters and his grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. Anton Schritz.

Services will be today at 2 in the Collins Funeral Home of Barnesville, with Father Hildebrand Eichhoff officiating. Burial will be in St. Mary's cemetery.

SMITH FAMILY

- 77. iii. PATRICIA ILENE SCHRITZ, b. December 10, 1950, Moorhead, Clay County, MN St. Ansgar Hospital.
- 78. iv. ROSANNE (NO MIDDLE INITIAL) MARIE SCHRITZ, b. January 18, 1952, St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County christened Assumption Church, Barnes.
- 79. v. GERARD IVAN 'JERRY' SCHRITZ, b. January 13, 1953, St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County.
- 80. vi. BRENDA MAE SCHRITZ, b. May 27, 1954, Moorhead, MN.
- vii. MARY SUE SCHRITZ, b. February 10, 1958, Moorhead, MN; m. ROBERT JOSEPH 'BOB' LENOUE, 1978, Moorhead, MN.

Notes for MARY SUE SCHRITZ:

May 20, 1999 E-mail to family from Mary Sue:

HOT BUNS RESCUED IN SCOTTDALE!

Since life can be a little boring with all this sunshine and blue skies (yawn), I thought I'd show you what kind of excitement we can drum up here. Thought I'd tell you a cute story about Beemer. As you know, he is a standard size Dachshund of about 35 lbs. For all his size, 10" tall at the withers, his ground clearance leaves a lot to be desired. That's where the doggie doors come in.

We needed to put in two (not because he's so long, but) because our dining room now opens to an enclosed workshop rather than the old screened porch. The doggie doors had to be installed about 2 1/2" above the bottom level of the door; however that door sits on a 4" high step dropping down to the workshop slab. The bounding Beemer would whack his weenie most aggressively, so we then built his "handicapped ramp", I.e. a landing just outside the dining room door that connected to the outer doggie door. The outer door was just 3" over the gravel outside - plenty of clearance for him. One morning I let the dog out, but noticed he didn't come back. Upon investigation, I discovered the poor pooch splayed out on the landing. His front end was in, and his back end was out. The gravel outside had a 6" depression worn away from his previous coming and goings. His stubby front legs couldn't pull him through, and his back legs were just dangling through the opening (9" up!). Needless to say, his pivot point was not very comfortable! He just sat there whimpering and wetting himself. How embarrassing! I went outside and all I saw was tail, legs, and dingle balls. Talk about being caught between a rock and a hard place! Oh well.....It took me awhile to convince him that doorway was safe again (after I laid paving stones out there.)

That's about how exciting it gets here. Sometime during the next two weeks we get to replace the lining in our pond. I'll do most of the digging and leveling and rock placement, Bob has to reroute the electrical outlet and modify the filtration system --

SMITH FAMILY

that means he gets to drill another hole in it -- and you know Bob, if he can't drill a new hole in something, it isn't his! We will be hitting 100 degrees soon (what a wonderful time for the pond to spring a leak!) Hope to get pictures out to all of you showing how we've finished the backyard.

Send me some personal e-mail-----it gets lonely!

Mary Sue

More About MARY SUE SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Thyroid disorder, very allergic to corn products including fructose and corn starch

- 81. viii. WENDY JO SCHRITZ, b. November 15, 1961, Moorhead, MN.
- 82. ix. STACIE BELINDA SCHRITZ, b. August 24, 1965, Moorhead, MN.
- 83. x. JOHN JEFFREY 'JEFF' SCHRITZ, b. June 03, 1968, Moorhead, MN.

34. RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY'⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 07, 1926 in 1996 resides in Apache Jct, AZ & Barnesville, MN. He married MARIE HELEN ERDMAN in married by Fr. John Schritz.

More About RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY' SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Diagnosed with colon rectal cancer November 1998. Operated on 3/1999 or so. 5/9/99 had minor stroke - also has blood clot in leg.

Children of RAYMOND SCHRITZ and MARIE ERDMAN are:

- i. KATHLEEN⁶ SCHRITZ, b. December 16, 1952; d. February 08, 1953, Barnesville, MN -St. Mary's Catholic Cemetary.

More About KATHLEEN SCHRITZ:

Cause of Death: Crib death.

- 84. ii. ANTHONY SCHRITZ.
- iii. RONALD DAVID 'RON' SCHRITZ, m. JANE UNDERHILL.
- 85. iv. BARBARA SCHRITZ.
- 86. v. TERRENCE W. 'TERRY' SCHRITZ.
- 87. vi. AMY JOAN SCHRITZ.

35. EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 28, 1930 in Barnesville, MN. She married DONALD A. HALVERSON August 16, 1951 in Barnesville, MN, son of ARTHUR HALVERSON and FRANCES RIEIRSON.

Notes for EILEEN GRACE SCHRITZ:

Halverson info received from Eileen Schritz on Family Group sheet.

Children of EILEEN SCHRITZ and DONALD HALVERSON are:

88. i. TIMOTHY LEE⁶ HALVERSON, b. December 24, 1953, Moorhead, Clay County, MN.
89. ii. KEVIN WAYNE HALVERSON, b. March 15, 1955, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
90. iii. CRAIG DONALD HALVERSON, b. July 10, 1956, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
91. iv. MARK ALLAN HALVERSON, b. April 08, 1959, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
92. v. STEVEN BRENT HALVERSON, b. March 01, 1961, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
93. vi. KRISTI LYNN HALVERSON, b. March 28, 1963, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.

36. CAROLYN ROSELLA⁵ SCHRITZ (AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹) was born December 29, 1935 in Barnesville, MN. She married JOHN M. 'JACK' RULAND 1958 in Barnesville, MN - Assumption Church.

Notes for CAROLYN ROSELLA SCHRITZ:

Carolyn wrote 1997:

We met while he was an engineering student at Fargo State University. I also attended NDSU. After we married in 1958 we lived for a time in Minneapolis, MN. Were transferred to Buffalo, NY, then to Valencia, Venezuela, up to Newfoundland; back to Valencia; Iowa; Minnesota again; Boston, Mass for 9 years; 3 yrs in Los Angeles and now 11 years in Jamaica. Makes me dizzy just writing it all down. Also makes me realize how old we are!!! No wonder I'm tired!!! John has always been with the flour milling industry first as an engineer. He built the plant in Valencia, Venezuela. Turned to management when we returned to Valencia the 2nd time and has run facilities in all of the above areas since. He is presently CEO for Jamaica Flour Mills....but JFM has been bought out by ADM "super market to the world" in a hostile takeover which means we will probably be retiring within the next couple of months.

We have 4 children:

Mathew John Ruland, Major. AIR National Guard, F-16 Fighter Pilot based in Tucson, AZ with two children, Colter and Chelsea and wife Mary;

Belen is married to USAF Major Paul Joseph Hamacher and is stationed in Massachusetts at Hanscom AFB. They have four children, three girls and one boy. The girls are Erin, Elisse, Tess and Jacob their son;

Sandra Ruland is studying for her doctorate in veterinary science at Davis, CA.;

Andrew is employed with a computer firm and will be moving to Nashville, TN. He presently resides in Nicholasville, KY.

Notes for JOHN M. 'JACK' RULAND:

5/97 Working in Jamaica. Have home in Nicholasville, KY. Plans to retire to Kentucky

when finishes with ADM in Jamaica by end of 1997.

Children of CAROLYN SCHRITZ and JOHN RULAND are:

94. i. BELEN⁶ RULAND.
95. ii. MATTHEW JOHN 'MATT' RULAND.
- iii. SANDRA L. RULAND, b. July 03, 1970, Caracas, Venezuela.

Notes for SANDRA L. RULAND:

5/1997 - studying at Davis, CA for doctorate in veterinary science.

I am in the midst of finals (and although, a ragged Sandra draped over piles of study material might be an appropriate picture, its not a pretty sight.) So, information only for now, but don't hold up the press for a photo on my account, please.

I am currently living in Davis, California, about 1.5 hours north of San Francisco, my previous haunt. I am finishing up my first year at UC Davis Veterinary School. My hobbies include studying until 2 am, trying to finish school before I am 30, backpacking, sheep flipping, modern dance, torturing my cat, Marcel, somehow managing to avoid death by chocolate overdosing and singing old show tunes at the top of my lungs while driving 2 hours each way on the weekend to visit my boyfriend in Palo Alto. I live a full and rich life.

I was born July 3, 1970 in Caracas, Venezuela and have lived in Minnesota, Massachusetts, Los Angeles and most recently San Francisco with my parent's home in Kentucky.

- iv. ANDREW RULAND.

Notes for ANDREW RULAND:

5/97 resides in Nicholasville, KY - employed with computer firm and will be moving to Nashville, TN.

37. MARJORIE ELLEN⁵ SCHRITZ (AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹) was born August 22, 1938 in Barnesville, MN. She married MICHAEL JOHN ZEHREN, son of MICHAEL ZEHREN and MARY HALEY.

Notes for MARJORIE ELLEN SCHRITZ:

All Zehren family info received from Marjorie Schritz Zehren.

Marge went to Luxembourg with her parents (Amy & Anton Schritz) in 1958.

Children of MARJORIE SCHRITZ and MICHAEL ZEHREN are:

96. i. KARI LYNN⁶ ZEHREN, b. August 28, 1963, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
97. ii. LISA MICHELLE ZEHREN, b. March 29, 1969, Fargo, Cass County, ND.

38. JEAN ANN⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 05, 1940 in MN. She married BERNIE UNDERBERG October 14, 1959 in Assumption Church - Barnesville, MN, son of BERNARD UNDERBERG and ANNA UNDERBERG).

Notes for JEAN ANN SCHRITZ:

All three grandkids were born in October.

Jean used to come over on weekends to play poker. If she won too much, John Schritz and one of his brothers would pick her up and shake her upside down over the large (3 ft. square) furnace grate we had between the dining (card) room and living room. Us kids would run down to the basement to find any of Jean's change that fell out of her pockets.

Children of JEAN SCHRITZ and BERNIE UNDERBERG are:

- 98. i. BRAD⁶ UNDERBERG, b. July 21, 1961, Breckenridge, MN.
- 99. ii. GREG UNDERBERG, b. March 10, 1964, Bismarck, ND.
- iii. LINDA UNDERBERG, b. December 19, 1971.

Notes for LINDA UNDERBERG:

Linda was called the Miracle Baby.

39. PHILIP GERALD 'PHIL'⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 12, 1941 in Barnesville, MN christened 2/2/1941. He married ROSEMARY 'ROSIE' MORRISON September 10, 1966 in St. Roch's Church, Indianapolis, Indiana, daughter of EUGENE MORRISON and REGINA CHRISTIAN.

Notes for PHILIP GERALD 'PHIL' SCHRITZ:

Phil would say that he and Jean were born a week apart - some actually thought Jean and Phil were twins - which Phil didn't like.

Notes for ROSEMARY 'ROSIE' MORRISON:

Info from Rosie Schritz family group sheet.

Children of PHILIP SCHRITZ and ROSEMARY MORRISON are:

- 100. i. LAURA LYNN⁶ SCHRITZ, b. November 20, 1967, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.
- ii. SHANNON KAY SCHRITZ, b. July 06, 1971, or 6/7/1971 St. Ansgar's Hospital, Moorhead, MN; m. THOMAS SVENINGSON, February 14, 1996, Key West, Florida.
- 101. iii. NICOLE SUZANNE 'NIKKI' SCHRITZ, b. September 11, 1974, Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN.

SMITH FAMILY

- iv. KATIE (OR KATY) ANN SCHRITZ, b. December 20, 1981, Breckenridge, Wilkin Cty, MN.
- v. MEAGAN LEIGH SCHRITZ, b. June 24, 1986, St. Luke's Hospital, Fargo, Cass Cty, ND.

Notes for MEAGAN LEIGH SCHRITZ:

BARNESVILLE RECORD REVIEW - Tuesday July 1, 1986. Page 3

NEW ARRIVALS

Mr. And Mrs. Phil Schritz of rural Rothsay are the parents of a girl born Tuesday, June 24, at St. Lukes Hospital, Fargo, ND. She has been named Meagan Leigh, she weighed 8 lbs, 1 ounce and was 20 and one-half inches long. Little Meagan is welcomed by 4 sisters, Laura, Shannon, Nicole, and Katy.

40. RUTH HELEN OR HELENE⁵ SCHRITZ (*AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 18, 1944 in St. Ansgars Hosp. Moorhead, Clay County, MN. She married ALLEN W. MCEVERS, son of LESTER MCEVERS and LILLIAN HEGGE.

Notes for RUTH HELEN OR HELENE SCHRITZ:

Notes from Pat (Schriz) Quinn: Aunt Ruth had a dresser with lots of fancy perfume bottles on top. I remember the My Sin "black cat" and the Emeraud. Ruth played piano and had sheet music with photos of the singers like Fabian, Paul Anka,

Children of RUTH SCHRITZ and ALLEN MCEVERS are:

- 102. i. BETH ANN⁶ MCEVERS, b. April 15, 1964, Moorhead, Clay County, MN.
- 103. ii. KIMBERLY SUE MCEVERS, b. April 11, 1965, Moorhead, Clay County, MN.

41. CECIL VERNON 'VERN'⁵ SMITH (*FRED ROBERT⁴, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 13, 1940 in Sweetgrass, Toole County, MT. He married (1) JOYCE VARLENE WATKINS November 01, 1960. He married (2) DALE BISHOP August 10, 1993.

Notes for CECIL VERNON 'VERN' SMITH:

Is deacon or bishop in the Mormon Church. Lives in Oregon/Washington area.

In 1939 worked for Fred Peterson - near Tony Schritz's farm in Minnesota.

History - Vernon Smith (503) 838-3649 Monmouth, Oregon

Vern Dale Smith <dbsmith@ncn.com> email address as of 7/99.

SMITH FAMILY

7/99 Opal (Mrs. Bob) Halla emailed Pat Quinn:

Vern Smith is another cousin & Dale is his wife.
Vern's dad was FRED SMITH - brother to my mom & your grandmother.
His mother was my dad's sister so that makes me & Vern double cousins.
He lives in Oregon & I haven't seen him for over 40 years. Isn't that terrible. Bob & I are going to an old car meet in Bend, Ore. in 2 weeks. Where we will be is a little over 2 hours drive from where Vern lives & he may come over. Hope he can. It would be nice to catch up. He has 2 older brothers - Duane & Irling. He had a younger sister, Cheryl, that has passed away. Both of his parents have died. Duane lives in Washington & Irling lives down in your area. I think in New Mexico but not sure without looking it up. I can let you know later if you want. Catch you later -- Opal

7/99 email from Vern Smith <dbsmith@ncn.com>:

I married Joyce Varlene Watkins on Nov. 1, 1960. We have four children:
Glenn Logan 7-4-64
Aaron Grant 6-5-68
Carol Diane 11-27-70
Blane Tyler 6-4-74

Joyce died of Cancer on August 8, 1983.

I married Dale Bishop on August 10, 1993. We have been married almost six wonderful years.

I have done some genealogy on the Smith line and am finding more "cousins" all the time. Will meet with Opal this next week in Bend, Oregon. Anxious for that to happen.

I do not have many photos - Dad burned most of them in the wood stove - but will share what I do have. Would love to have the stories, etc, either by email or mail.

I graduated from Western Washington State College in Bellingham, Washington on June 13, 1969 with a degree in Accounting and a minor in economics. I have been an accountant my entire professional career, being a self employed CPA for the last 21 years. I sold my practice and retired December 31, 1998. YEA!!! Love to play golf, do some fishing, traveling, and camping. Dale and I do a lot of this together and really are enjoying the retired life style.

More About JOYCE VARLENE WATKINS:
Cause of Death: Cancer

Children of CECIL SMITH and JOYCE WATKINS are:

SMITH FAMILY

- i. GLENN LOGAN⁶ SMITH, b. July 04, 1964.
- ii. AARON GRANT SMITH, b. June 05, 1968.
- iii. CAROL DIANE SMITH, b. November 27, 1970.
- iv. BLANE TYLER SMITH, b. June 04, 1974.

42. MARVIN GEORGE⁵ ULVEN (*ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 01, 1930, and died May 15, 1995 in Mesa, Maricopa Cty, AZ 85211. He married BARBARA (MRS. MARVIN GEORGE ULVEN).

Notes for MARVIN GEORGE ULVEN:
SS#725-14-0015 RR

Child of MARVIN ULVEN and BARBARA ULVEN) is:

- i. DEAN⁶ ULVEN.

43. CHARLES GENE⁵ ULVEN (*ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 06, 1931. He married BARBARA (MAIDEN NAME) JOHNSON.

Children of CHARLES ULVEN and BARBARA JOHNSON are:

- i. DAVID⁶ ULVEN, b. Tioga, ND; m. CHERYL (MRS. DAVID ULVEN).
- ii. DUANE ULVEN, b. Tioga, ND.
- iii. ELLIE ULVEN, b. Grand Rapids, MI.
- iv. CHARLES ULVEN, b. Grand Rapids, MI.

44. ALVERN (OR ALVERY) JULIUS⁵ ULVEN (*ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 07, 1933 in Tioga, ND. He married ELAINE STONE.

Children of ALVERN ULVEN and ELAINE STONE are:

- i. STEVEN⁶ ULVEN, b. July 06, 1957, CA (SS lists as Nov. 6, 1957); d. March 29, 1995, Westhope, Bottineau Cty, ND; m. GLENDA (MRS. STEVEN ULVEN).

Notes for STEVEN ULVEN:
SS#502-76-9422 ND

- ii. SANDI (OR SANDY) ULVEN, b. March 26, 1960; m. MR. WIESER.
- iii. JUDY ULVEN, b. January 19, 1962; m. TERRY TINNES.
- iv. JONI (NOT JANE) ULVEN, b. October 09, 1963; m. MR. MCGINNITY.

45. ARDELLA MAY⁵ ULVEN (*ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 09, 1937. She married LAVERNE 'JERRY' KERBAUGH.

Notes for ARDELLA MAY ULVEN:

Ardella visited Arizona in February 1998 - and while visiting her Uncle Ray Schritz, had her husband pay him the \$5.00 for a bet she lost to Ray. She had said she wouldn't marry til she was 25. As she married younger, she made her husband pay - as it was his fault!

Children of ARDELLA ULVEN and LAVERNE KERBAUGH are:

104. i. RENEE ANNETTE⁶ KERBAUGH, b. June 04, 1959, Williston, ND.
105. ii. RONALD DEAN KERBAUGH, b. July 11, 1961, Williston, ND.
106. iii. PEGGY ARDELLA KERBAUGH, b. September 18, 1965, Williston, ND.
- iv. PAULA HAZEL KERBAUGH, b. December 04, 1973, Williston, ND.

Notes for PAULA HAZEL KERBAUGH:

Engaged to be married (per her mother) as of March 1998.

46. GUY RICHARD⁵ ULVEN (*ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 02, 1943. He married DAWN VOS.

Notes for GUY RICHARD ULVEN:

Guy wrote 9/97: About 20 years ago, my wife Dawn and I, stopped at the Anton/Amy Schritz home place and had a short visit with Phil and his wife. The only other contact was at my Dad's funeral and I think it was Ray who was there.

Kathy is still in Mandan.

For a short history-I'm married to Dawn and we have three grown children who are:
Gerald Eric Ulven-divorced w/2 grand daughters, 1 grandson
 Jacoba Angela - married to Mike Carson w/2 grandsons
 Mitchel Kirk Ulven-married to Pam Bouma w/no grand kids yet.

We all live in the Grand Rapids, Michigan area . I am currently working for Steelcase Inc. and am going to retire in May 1998. Dawn works at home with a sewing repair business. I also do custom woodwork on the side and have just started a blacksmith shop.

Children of GUY ULVEN and DAWN VOS are:

107. i. GERALD ERIC (ERIC)⁶ ULVEN.
108. ii. JACOBA ANGELA (ANGE) ULVEN.
- iii. MITCHEL KIRK (KIRK) ULVEN, m. PAM BOUMA.

Notes for MITCHEL KIRK (KIRK) ULVEN:

No children as of 9/97.

47. CAROL⁵ ROGERS (*SARAH KATHERINE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married CURTIS JOHNSON.

Children of CAROL ROGERS and CURTIS JOHNSON are:

109. i. MICHAEL⁶ JOHNSON.
- ii. MARK JOHNSON.

48. MARILYN⁵ ROGERS (*SARAH KATHERINE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married PAUL WOELFFEL.

Children of MARILYN ROGERS and PAUL WOELFFEL are:

- i. DANIEL⁶ WOELFFEL, m. TRACY (MRS. DANIEL WOELFFEL).
- ii. PATRICK WOELFFEL.
- iii. KEVIN WOELFFEL.

49. OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN (*JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 20, 1941 in Fairfield, MT. She married (1) RAY EUGENE MYERS, SR.. She married (2) ROBERT L. HALLA October 1998.

Notes for OPAL MAE O'LOUGHLIN:
4-99 email from Opal:

We have a busy summer coming up. We belong to a couple of old car clubs one local [state wide] & one that is international that all club members have old Dodge Brothers cars. In June we have a 3 day meet here in Lewistown which is about 100 miles from here. The local club is lots of makes of cars, mostly 50's & 60's. The Dodges are from 1915 to 1934 or 35. Some of them are real neat. Bob has restored a 1924 Dodge 2 door Coupe. Seats 2 people. He is working on a 1925 Touring Car now. Oldtime convertable. This year the Dodge meet is in Bend,Ore. in July for 5 days.

Last year we went to Penna. & the year before that Calgary. Have met a lot of very nice people thru the club. In Aug. my youngest son is getting married so those 3 months will keep us from getting bored. Weather here has been fantastic too. All the spring flowers are blooming & the trees are all leafing out. We really had a mild winter but we could have used a little more moisture.

I don't know if you will have any luck finding Eugenia's birth certificate or not. She was born in Beaconsour,Quebec. Mom said she was always told that Eugenia's birth certificate had burned up in a fire but that could have been a cover up because of the dates. Maybe we can uncover a bit of juicy history here.

Mom also said that Charles had gone to the hot springs to sit in the water for some ailment,possibly arthritis. I'm not sure what she said. It'll probably come to me later. Anyway, she said that they put him in a "sweat box" & forgot about him & he died in the box from being in it too long. I've never talked to anyone else about this so can't say one

SMITH FAMILY

way or the other.

Uncle Don & his wife live in Shelby, MT now.

Better close for now -- will pass on anything I discover. Opal

O'Loughlin is the correct spelling. It has been spelled in several variations but this is how we spell it.

Yes I do have children. Seven children & 19 grandchildren. My youngest son just completed adoption of his two stepsons so that adds another two. Then my oldest daughter has 2 stepchildren so that adds 2 more. Confused? 19 by family, 2 by adoption & 2 step. The children are from my first marriage.

Bob & I have only been married since last Oct. & he had never been married.

Here's the line up:

Diane Marie (Myers)(Zigweid) Boes

Spouse: Ed Zigweid (divorced)

2) Ron Boes

Children: Jeffry Zigweid

Jessica Zigweid

Rachel Zigweid

Thomas Zigweid

Beverly (Myers) Nicholls

Spouse: Allan Nicholls

Children: Daniel Nicholls

Chavis Nicholls

Dustin Nicholls

Ray Eugene Myers Jr.

Spouse: Susie Baldwin (divorced)

Children: Michial Myers

Russell Myers

Jacob Myers

Justin Myers

Has total custody

Sandra (Myers) Greenfield

Spouse: Jeff Greenfield

Children: Joshua Greenfield

Andrew Greenfield

Jeremy Greenfield

SMITH FAMILY

Barbara (Myers) Dewell
Spouse: Steve Dewell
Children: Zachary Dewell
Amanda Dewell
Danielle Dewell

Cheryl (Myers) Walters
Spouse: Todd Walters
Children: Duncan Walters
Dakota Walters

William Myers
Spouse: Sandra Harvey
Children: Jarred (Harvey) Myers - adopted
Quinton (Harvey) Myers - adopted

That's it. We are all getting together this weekend in Billings, Mt. It will be the first time we've all been together in several years. Two of the girls live in Wash. & Ray just moved back to MT so it's been sort of hard to get schedules together but this year it worked. Should be a good weekend.

I will get a list together of my nieces & nephews for you one of these days & you can add it to your data base. More later -- Opal

Children of OPAL O'LOUGHLIN and RAY MYERS are:

110. i. DIANE MARIE⁶ MYERS.
111. ii. BEVERLY MYERS.
112. iii. RAY EUGENE MYERS, JR..
113. iv. SANDRA MYERS.
114. v. BARBARA MYERS.
115. vi. CHERYL MYERS.
- vii. WILLIAM MYERS, m. (2) SANDRA SNU.

50. JESSIE 'JESS'⁵ MILLER (*FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE⁴ WHEELER, CARRIE MAY³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) died 1965. She married RAY SMITHLIN.

Notes for JESSIE 'JESS' MILLER:

Jess moved to Coronado Island, CA after her husband died and lived with her daughter, Diane. They both later moved to San Ramon, CA.

Notes for RAY SMITHLIN:

Lived in SD.

Children of JESSIE MILLER and RAY SMITHLIN are:

- i. DEENE OR DIANE⁶ SMITHLIN.

SMITH FAMILY

- ii. MICHELLE SMITHLIN.
- iii. TIMOTHY SMITHLIN.

51. HENRY CLYDE⁵ MILLER, SR. (*FLORENCE (FLOSSIE) CARY OR CARRIE⁴ WHEELER, CARRIE MAY³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) died December 11, 1978 in Robbinsdale, MN - buried in Staples, MN. He married JOSEPHINE ROSS.

Notes for HENRY CLYDE MILLER, SR.:
Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

per obit in register: HENRY MILLER. Rites for Henry C. Miller, 72, 3404 Maridian Dr., Robbinsdale, were held Dec. 14, 1978 at Washburn McReavy Swanson Chapel with burial at Staples, Minn. The former owner of Minneapolis Theatre Supply died December 11. Survivors include: wife, Josephine; son, Henry C. Jr.; daughters, Mrs. Sharron Smith and Mrs. David Gould; six grandchildren; sister, Mrs. Jessie Smithlin.

Children of HENRY MILLER and JOSEPHINE ROSS are:

- i. SHARRON⁶ MILLER, m. MR. SMITH.
- ii. HENRY CLYDE MILLER, JR..
- iii. GIRL MILLER, m. DAVID GOULD.

52. ARMIN RALPH 'ARMIN'⁵ HEUSTIS (*RALPH LAMONT OR LATHROP⁴, EDITH YOULEN 'AUNT EDE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 1912 in Minot, ND, and died July 01, 1981. He married (1) HELEN (MRS. RALPH ARMIN 'ARMIN' HEUSTIS). He married (2) WIFE #1 (MRS. RALPH ARMIN 'ARMIN' HEUSTIS) 1935.

Notes for ARMIN RALPH 'ARMIN' HEUSTIS:

Smith Family Register - from Dorothy Crommet-Whit

Armin Ralph Heustis was born Minot, ND on May 1912. Descent: American. Parents: Ralph Lathrop Heustis and Olive McCutchen. He had one brother. Education: Common school. Catholic. Married 1935. 5 ft 7 in., 135 lbs. Light complexion, black hair, brown eyes, average health.

He became a priest.

Notes for HELEN (MRS. RALPH ARMIN 'ARMIN' HEUSTIS):

Per Kathryn Swanson-Huddleson 6/98:

I had a close relationship with Helen for a few years. Her last Xmas card told of her fear of the results of CA. tests and I heard no more, although I write twice. My inquiry to her brother, a lawyer in Devils Lake, ND, was ignored. I don't blame him as I'd been pretty snobbish through the years due to misinformation about Ralph's death. Ralph was a good-hearted odd-ball.

Children of ARMIN HEUSTIS and HELEN HEUSTIS) are:

- i. GIRL⁶ HEUSTIS.
- ii. BOY #1 HEUSTIS.
- iii. BOY #2 HEUSTIS.
- iv. BOY #3 HEUSTIS.

Child of ARMIN HEUSTIS and WIFE HEUSTIS) is:

- v. SON⁶ HEUSTIS.

Notes for SON HEUSTIS:

Armin had one sone from first marriage who became a priest.

53. CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL'⁵ CROMETT III (*ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 09, 1920 in Ericcsburg, MN, and died 1994. He married IRIS ENGEL 1941.

More About CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL' CROMETT III:
Cause of Death: Prostrate cancer.

Children of CHARLES CROMETT and IRIS ENGEL are:

- i. ANOTHER BOY⁶ CROMETT.
- ii. ANOTHER GIRL CROMETT.
116. iii. CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL' CROMETT IV, b. November 04, 1941, Pine River, MN.
117. iv. COLLEEN JANE CROMETT, b. July 28, 1946.

54. VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT (*ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 19, 1918 in Pine River, MN. She married G. RUSSELL JOHNSON 1939.

Notes for VERNA LOUISE CROMETT:

3/1997 wintered with her sister, Dorothy (Dodi) , in Apache Junction, AZ for several months at 1150 N. Delaware Drive #29 - Golden Acres Resort. They both then were going to California for a month and then return to Minnesota by the first week of May.

More About VERNA LOUISE CROMETT:

Medical Information: Had knee replacement surgery - one in about 1996 and one in 1997.

Notes for G. RUSSELL JOHNSON:

SS Death Index shows: G JOHNSON born 25 May 1911, died 31 Dec 1988
death benefits sent to: 55005 (Bethel, MN) (No death location given) SS# 330-09-0960 issued in IL.

More About G. RUSSELL JOHNSON:
Fact 13: SSN 330-09-0960 issued in IL

Children of VERNA CROMETT and G. JOHNSON are:

- 118. i. MARILYN ANN⁶ JOHNSON, b. October 26, 1939; d. July 01, 1965, buried Lakewood Cemetery, Mpls, MN.
- 119. ii. SHARON KAYE JOHNSON, b. October 07, 1940.
- iii. ROLLIE IRVING JOHNSON, b. May 20, 1942; m. KAREN HUDSON, June, Mpls, MN.

Marriage Notes for ROLLIE JOHNSON and KAREN HUDSON:
Divorced.

- 120. iv. SANDRA LYNN 'SANDY' JOHNSON, b. February 18, 1950, Brainerd, MN.
- 121. v. ROBIN LEE JOHNSON, b. June 24, 1954, Mpls, MN.

55. WARREN PARKER⁵ HALL, JR. (*WARREN PARKER 'PARKER'⁴, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born in Cloquet, MN. He married PAULINE ANDERSON.

Children of WARREN HALL and PAULINE ANDERSON are:

- i. MICHAEL (MIKE)⁶ HALL.
- ii. ANDREW (ANDY) HALL.

56. RICHARD ARNOLD⁵ HALL (*WARREN PARKER 'PARKER'⁴, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born in Cloquet, MN, and died in his mid-30s. He married LUCILLE (MRS. RICHARD HALL).

More About RICHARD ARNOLD HALL:
Cause of Death: Died of hernia.

Children of RICHARD HALL and LUCILLE HALL are:

- i. BILL⁶ HALL.
- ii. DIANE HALL.
- iii. JULIE HALL.

57. NORMA RUTH⁵ REID (*RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 15, 1923. She married SAMUEL ROBERT BROWN 1941 in Milwaukee, WI.

Notes for NORMA RUTH REID:
Norma had large brown eyes.

Children of NORMA REID and SAMUEL BROWN are:

SMITH FAMILY

122. i. BARBARA RUTH⁶ BROWN, b. September 04, 1943.
- ii. KATHY BROWN.

58. CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁵ REID (*RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 04, 1930 in St. Paul, MN. He married (1) JOAN MARY POPE 1953 in Milwaukee, WI div. 1977. He married (2) MARY ROSE BACON July 01, 1978 in Milwaukee, WI, daughter of HOWARD BACON and JULIA FODOR.

Notes for CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT REID:
Lived in Caldedonia, WI in 1958.

Children of CURTIS REID and JOAN POPE are:

- i. LAURA ANN⁶ REID, b. January 24, 1954; m. PHILLIP STEINBERG.
123. ii. JAYNE PATRICIA REID, b. April 24, 1955.
124. iii. MARY JOANNE REID, b. May 12, 1956.
125. iv. CAROL JEAN REID, b. March 06, 1959.
126. v. JAMES CURTIS REID, b. May 14, 1961.
127. vi. NANCY RUTH REID, b. December 24, 1964.

59. YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS (*AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 07, 1924 in Devils Lake, ND. She married BERTON WASSON COLLING, son of CHARLES COLLING and AMY WASSON.

Children of YOULEN BARKUS and BERTON COLLING are:

128. i. TERRY BERTON⁶ COLLING, b. December 02, 1946, Jamestown, ND.
129. ii. LESLIE YOULEN COLLING, b. May 27, 1949, Jamestown, ND.
130. iii. GRANT ROBERT COLLING, b. March 05, 1951, Jamestown, ND.
131. iv. BRUCE DOUGLAS COLLING, b. November 15, 1952, Jamestown, ND.

60. JOYCE COLLENE⁵ BARKUS (*AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 13, 1927 in Riga, ND. She married JERALD S. HODGES September 1944.

Child of JOYCE BARKUS and JERALD HODGES is:

132. i. CHARLES SCOTT⁶ HODGES, b. May 17, 1945.

61. VERA BEVERLY⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 20, 1932 in Granville, ND. She married MILTON RUDOLPH ALVISO December 29, 1950 in San Miguel, CA, son of DANIEL ALVISO and ROSE SMITH.

Children of VERA SWANSON and MILTON ALVISO are:

133. i. YOULEN KAY⁶ ALVISO, b. June 19, 1951, Camp Roberts, CA.

SMITH FAMILY

- 134. ii. DANIEL MILTON ALVISO, b. May 01, 1953, Paso Robles, CA.
- iii. CRAIG AFTON ALVISO, b. September 01, 1957, Paso Robles, CA; m. MARGARET KATHRINE STUART, August 31, 1978, Las Vegas, NV.
- iv. VANESSA RAE ALVISO, b. September 21, 1958, Paso Robles, CA; m. CARL ROBERT MONDRAGON, August 31, 1978, Las Vegas, NV.
- 135. v. ROENA RUTH ALVISO, b. November 12, 1960, Paso Robles, CA.
- 136. vi. THERESA MARIE ALVISO, b. December 28, 1961, Lancaster, CA.
- vii. DALE ENOCH ALVISO, b. September 09, 1963, Lancaster, CA.

62. DELORES LEE⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 26, 1933 in Granville, ND. She married BOBBIE GENE CARTER November 06, 1953 in San Miguel, CA.

Children of DELORES SWANSON and BOBBIE CARTER are:

- i. CHRISTINA MARIE⁶ CARTER, b. August 11, 1954, Joplin, MT.
- ii. GARY LEE CARTER, b. November 24, 1956, San Francisco, CA.
- iii. PATRICIA ANN CARTER, b. March 20, 1958, San Francisco, CA.

63. JOSEPH DILLARD⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 05, 1938 in Granville, ND. He married DOROTHY MARIE ARNOLD November 08, 1960 in San Miguel, CA, daughter of CARTER ARNOLD and MARY HARRIS.

Children of JOSEPH SWANSON and DOROTHY ARNOLD are:

- i. DEBRA RUTH⁶ SWANSON, b. November 12, 1961, Paso Robles, CA.
- ii. JOSEPH VANCE SWANSON, b. November 26, 1964, Paso Robles, CA.
- iii. ROBERT RAY SWANSON, b. May 27, 1967, Santa Clara, CA.

64. EDWARD VANCE⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 01, 1943 in Paso Robles, CA. He married LILLY ANN MAULDEN October 19, 1965 in Lancaster, CA, daughter of LUELL MAULDEN and LUCY CHICK.

Children of EDWARD SWANSON and LILLY MAULDEN are:

- i. MELINDA LEE⁶ SWANSON, b. May 05, 1969, Tacoma, WA.
- ii. VANCE EDWARD SWANSON, b. July 13, 1970, Lancaster, CA.

65. RODNEY ALLEN⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 25, 1945 in Atascadero, CA. He married MRS. RODNEY ALLEN SWANSON.

Child of RODNEY SWANSON and MRS. SWANSON is:

- i. CRYSTAL MARIE⁶ SWANSON, b. May 16, 1980, Tempelton, CA.

66. KATHLYN RUTH⁵ SWANSON (*AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 27, 1949 in Atascadero, CA. She married REUEL EDWARD WARD September 16, 1977 in San Mateo, CA, son of RALPH WARD and MARJIE ATWOOD.

Children of KATHLYN SWANSON and REUEL WARD are:

- i. PETER JAMES⁶ SWANSON, b. July 20, 1972, San Mateo, CA.
- ii. PAULINE MARIE WARD, b. April 03, 1978, Newport, ME.
- iii. DAMON EUGENE WARD, b. March 10, 1980, East Meadow, NY.

67. LAWRENCE MYRVEN⁵ SWANSON (*KEITH RICHARD⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 19, 1934. He married (1) MILDRED DARLYNE SMITH June 25, 1955 in Reno, NV, daughter of CLIFFORD SMITH and MONICA CRAMER. He married (2) SHIRLEY ANN TENNESON May 22, 1970.

Children of LAWRENCE SWANSON and MILDRED SMITH are:

- i. MERLIN RALPH⁶ SWANSON, b. December 06, 1957.
- ii. ELIZABETH GAY SWANSON, b. January 13, 1964.

68. ALMA (ALLIE) ELIZABETH⁵ HUDDLESON (*KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 07, 1941 in Minot, ND. She married THOMAS KEITH (T.K.) THOMPSON December 21, 1960, son of SAMUEL THOMPSON and NELLE BENELL.

Notes for ALMA (ALLIE) ELIZABETH HUDDLESON:

Although born in Minot, "Allie" lived in Riga, ND until she was 3 years old, when the family moved back to Minot. She graduated Minot High School and attended Minot State (Teachers) College and the Trinity Hospital School of Nursing (non completing the nursing program). She has been active in PTA, a Cub Scout Den mother, Church choir director, your advisor, and teacher's aid. When her daughter's Brownie Girl Scout Troop needed a leader in 1980, she rejoined the Girl Scouts and has been active ever since, just completing her 21st year as a registered Girl Scout. Her mother got her interested in genealogy and has been working on both the Thompson and Huddleson lines. Allie has her AA degree in liberal arts and works as Vice-President of Administration for the Thompson's consulting firm.

Most of the Bogenrief information was received from Allie. She has a large family book. We received pages 419-433.

Notes for THOMAS KEITH (T.K.) THOMPSON:

Alma's husband, Thomas (known as T.K.) Born in Minot, ND, moved with his family to Mankato, MN, only to return to Minot after his father's death in 1950. He graduated Minot High School in 1957; attended Macalester College until 1960 - the year that he and Alma were married.

After their marriage, the couple lived in St. Paul, MN where T.K. worked for 3M while

attending the University of MN. 6 years and 2 children later, he graduated with a B.S. in Chemical Engineering. After graduation they moved to Idaho Falls, ID, where he was employed by Aerojet. He later became VP of Research and Development for Energy, Inc. In Idaho Falls. In 1977 they moved to White Rock, NM, where T.K. worked for the Los Alamos Scientific Laboratory (now the Los Alamos National Laboratory). In 1980 he left the lab to start his own consulting firm, T.K. Thompson, Inc. He is an avid woodworker, fisherman, and photographer.

Children of ALMA HUDDLESON and THOMAS THOMPSON are:

- i. SCOTT KEITH⁶ THOMPSON, b. November 20, 1962, St. Paul, MN; d. October 15, 1982, Ellsworth AFB, Rapid City, SD.

Notes for SCOTT KEITH THOMPSON:

Per U.S. Air Force Casualty Report of the death of Scott Keith Thompson, when he was serving in 28th Bombardment Wing, Ellsworth AFB, Rapid City, SD.
AFSC: 12230

137. ii. KIRK PARKER THOMPSON, b. February 07, 1966, Univ. of Minnesota Hospital, Mpls, MN.
138. iii. KATHRYN ELIZABETH THOMPSON, b. February 08, 1972, St. Luke's Hosp. - Boise, ID - adopted at 5 1/2 weeks of age; Adopted child.

69. LINDA KAY⁵ HUDDLESON (*KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 25, 1945 in Minot, ND. She married (1) ROBERT DUANE 'BOB' SUNDBERG, son of FERDINAND SUNDBERG and MARGIT MYHRE. She married (2) WAYNE BRADDOCK February 15, 1964, son of MR. BRADDOCK.

Children of LINDA HUDDLESON and ROBERT SUNDBERG are:

- i. NANCY LYNN (BRADDOCK)⁶ SUNDBERG, b. November 18, 1970.
- ii. REBECCA LEA SUNDBERG, b. January 25, 1974.
- iii. MICHAEL ROBERT SUNDBERG, b. July 17, 1978.

Notes for MICHAEL ROBERT SUNDBERG:

Michael is afflicted with the Duchenne form of Muscular Dystrophy. If it is not autoimmune (as suspected), it must come from the female line, possibly inherited from Sarah Catherine (Bogenrief) Smith's progenitors, or interlocked in the marriages of her descendents. The family would appreciate any information about anyone in the Bogenrief line with the same problem.

More About MICHAEL ROBERT SUNDBERG:

Medical Information: Duchenne form of Muscular Dystrophy

Child of LINDA HUDDLESON and WAYNE BRADDOCK is:

SMITH FAMILY

- iv. BRADLEY DEAN⁶ BRADDOCK, b. March 28, 1965, Minot, ND; d. March 28, 1965, Minot, ND.

70. NANCY PATRICIA⁵ HUDDLESON (*KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 31, 1947 in Minot, ND. She married (1) GARY BAKER. She married (2) STANLEY WRAY, son of MAX WIMBER and MARY DAVIS.

Child of NANCY HUDDLESON and STANLEY WRAY is:

- i. DENISE MARIE⁶ WRAY, b. September 21, 1972, Minot, ND.

71. DALE PARKER⁵ HUDDLESON (*KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 04, 1948 in Minot, ND. He married (1) KATHLEEN MABLE WILLIAMS. He married (2) JOY JOHNSON December 19, 1970 in Dubuque, IA - divorced 1985/86, daughter of LAWRENCE JOHNSON and CAROL ROBERTSON.

Notes for JOY JOHNSON:

Joy wrote a book in early English vernacular. Don't know if she ever copied or published it. She had her father (a minister), Kathryn and Alma Huddleson critique it, but was indignant with changes they suggested.

Joy died prior to 6/1998 - don't know when.

Children of DALE HUDDLESON and JOY JOHNSON are:

- i. PATRICK IAN⁶ HUDDLESON, b. May 05, 1979.
ii. ELIZABETH JOY HUDDLESON, b. November 03, 1982.

Generation No. 6

72. CATHERINE 'CATHI' ANN⁶ GILMORE (*MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 03, 1947 in Moorhead, MN. She married (1) CLYDE JENKINS. She married (2) RICHARD 'DICK' ADAMS April 18, 1970.

Notes for CATHERINE 'CATHI' ANN GILMORE:

Was named after her grandmother, Katherine Bekerius Schritz (Tony's mother). She was born 2 weeks after Katherine Schritz died. When Grandpa Tony found out what Mary named her first daughter, it brought tears to his eyes.

12/96 lives in Grand Rapids, MN

Notes for RICHARD 'DICK' ADAMS:

September 1997 sold their place in Grand Rapids, MN (3300 S. Shoal Lake Road) back to the gal they bought it from. She loved what they had done to it.

Dick and Cathi then moved to Little Falls, MN - where Mary Gilmore, Cathi's mother lives. They bought another fixer-upper and have started on redoing the kitchen.

Child of CATHERINE GILMORE and RICHARD ADAMS is:

- i. PATRICE⁷ ADAMS.

73. JOSEPH FREDRICK⁶ GILMORE (*MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 26, 1948 in Moorhead, MN. He married SANDRA JO STELCK May 1968, daughter of LIONEL LESTER STELCK.

Notes for JOSEPH FREDRICK GILMORE:

Joe & Sandy went up to Alaska when Stacy was five months old & have been up there ever since, except for 2 years they were in Mountain, Idaho. Sandy calls it "Her Alaska", they love it up there, it's their lifestyle.

11/21/96 Joe mustered out after 30 years in the military. Still lives in Anchorage, Alaska. Day after mustering out, he shot a spike moose.

Has 4 grandchildren as of 12/96.

Children of JOSEPH GILMORE and SANDRA STELCK are:

139. i. JOHN⁷ GILMORE, b. May 31, 1969, Duluth, MN.
140. ii. STACY OR STACEY GILMORE, b. July 20, 1970, Duluth, MN.

74. MARGARET MARY⁶ GILMORE (*MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 30, 1949 in Moorhead, MN. She married RONALD DENNIS 'RONNIE' STELCK December 23, 1967, son of LIONEL LESTER STELCK.

Notes for MARGARET MARY GILMORE:

12/96 lives in Cushing, MN.

1998 - Margaret works at Port Group Homes for girls in Brainerd as a house parent.

Notes for RONALD DENNIS 'RONNIE' STELCK:

Ron is a self-employed carpenter and logger. The Stelcks live in a 3 story A-frame log home with spiral staircase built of half-logs which they built overlooking a lake near Cushing, MN.

Children of MARGARET GILMORE and RONALD STELCK are:

141. i. DANIEL⁷ STELCK, b. September 03, 1969, Staples, MN.
- ii. LORI STELCK, b. September 22, 1970, Staples, MN; m. ROBBY GREND AHL, July

27, 1996.

Notes for LORI STELCK:

As of 12/96 -1998 - Elementary School Teacher in Wadena, MN.

Notes for ROBBY GREENDAHL:

Robby is a Social Study Teacher at Wadena High School.

- iii. KRISTIN STELCK, b. November 18, 1973, Staples, MN.

Notes for KRISTIN STELCK:

12/96 lives in Duluth, MN. Kristin graduated from Duluth University. She was a Psychology major and now works in Portland, Oregon.

75. THERESA ROSE⁶ GILMORE (*MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 03, 1951 in Moorhead, MN. She married (1) KERRY GRAY BLAKLEY 1989. She married (2) ROY DORNINK September 22, 1989.

Notes for THERESA ROSE GILMORE:

12/96 Therese lives in Hebert, North Carolina. Therese is a Navy Commander. She earned a BS in Nursing in 1974 and a MS in Adult Education in 1991.

Children of THERESA GILMORE and ROY DORNINK are:

- i. ANDRA BELIN⁷ DORNINK, b. February 04, 1976; m. STEVEN JONES, July 05, 1998, North Carolina.

Notes for ANDRA BELIN DORNINK:

Grandma Mary Gilmore lived with Therese, Andra, and Joseph from 1980-1989. Some of these years were spent in Guam.

Andra graduated magna cum laude from East Caroline University May 1998 with a Bachelors degree in Elementary Education.

Andra's Grandmother, Mary Gilmore, and her Aunt, Kathi Adams and her husband Dick Adams, drove from Minnesota to be at the wedding. Andra and Steve live near Selma, NC.

- ii. JOSEPH ROYSE 'JOE' DORNINK, b. March 13, 1980.

Notes for JOSEPH ROYSE 'JOE' DORNINK:

SMITH FAMILY

Joe graduated from Swansboro HS June 1998. He will attend North Carolina State University with a possible major in business.

76. DIANE KATHLEEN⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 10, 1947 in Breckenridge, MN (St. Francis Hospital). She married (1) PHILLIP J. HARTLE May 1968 in Barnesville, MN - Assumption Catholic Church - divorced in IL, son of GEORGE HARTLE and ALICE MITCHELL. She married (2) JAMES LEE HARGROVE August 28, 1975.

Notes for DIANE KATHLEEN SCHRITZ:
Sept. 1997 Diane wrote to her sister Pat:

Yes, we got the book (college course book I believe Diane and Jim were writing together) to NY on time. We then spent Labor Day weekend getting some things done for the grad students and spent time with our kids. John and Kate had started school, John had a football game on Friday night of that week that was a jamboree with four teams (preseason stuff). We have been blocking out the time to travel to the away games that John has. He is allowed to play 5 quarters per week. That means that the coaches use him for 1 quarter on the Junior Varsity game Thursday nights and 4 quarters on the Senior Varsity game on Friday nights. He rides the bus with the team to other cities. We were in the Atlanta suburb of Marietta last Friday night. This Thursday we go to Monroe and Friday night we go to Gwinnett Co. another suburb of Atlanta. It is very exciting and we know that John really appreciates all our support. His sister is constantly dropping him off and picking him up during the week and he likes to see Jim and I at his games. Then there are the fundraiser events. The parents and gate intake pays for the whole program, so we have to work to provide the funds. The team needs to eat, travel, clothes and equipment. We have met several other sets of parents. Some we have known in Little League and Cub Scouts over the years. Jason Henry is still hanging in there and is play on the JV team, so John still has his buddy.

After Labor Day, Jim and I were both feeling poorly and very tired. We took Phoenix and spent that week on St. George's. It was heaven. Reentry was hell. Both of us are in the middle of continuous lecture series right now and are feeling the strain. I have 120 students and two NEW grad students. They are GREENHORNS. I am getting too old for this.

Other excitement. Kate sent off a series of drawings to the organizers of a Jurassic exhibition in Atlanta next June. We mailed them on the way to St. George's. A week after we got back she got a letter indicating that they had scanned all her originals and were returning them to her and that they wanted her to do all the publicity art for the convention. She will get a contract later. It won't pay much, but she has been offered a complimentary display booth at the exhibit. She can sell anything she wants. So I suspect she will be matting and framing and printing lots of stuff this senior year in prep for the big event. She'll miss her own graduation to attend. The convention is for scientists, artists, businessmen and dinosaur enthusiasts in general. It does not appear

to be kiddie convention. So the experience and training is very important to her at this stage.

John went up the street on Sunday and got a job with a guy on a house construction site doing dirty nasty pickup work. The day laborers hadn't shown up, so he got hired for cash.

Kate is finished with her mural and will be signing it this week and getting paid. Both children now have money market mutual funds and will be buying growth stock mutual funds by the end of the year. Kate is putting her whole check in.

She also was so tired after finishing the Jurassic drawings that she fainted in school the next day, hit her head on a desk on her way to the floor and bit her tongue and wet her pants. The latter was the most embarrassing and of course led the school nurse to diagnose her as a possible epileptic seizure episode. Love those school nurses. That was our first day on St. George's. Fortunately, Carole Henry took her into one of those drive-in clinics and got her OK'd to go home and finally get some sleep and take some medication to let her breathe through her nose. Poor Kate. She is OK of course. She has low blood pressure and the classroom was hot and stuffy and she hadn't slept and couldn't breathe, so she fainted.

I still haven't got my office back in order. I spent the whole weekend cleaning house and I still have a way to go. I just can't keep up with everything the way I use to. I am definitely aging.

By the way, when can we order family reunion pictures? I really like the homepage and it looks like all the photos were a success.

Hope you are getting more sleep than me this week. P.S. The great news is that Jim and I have definitely decided that when we can retire, ST. GEORGES Island will be our permanent home. I think this is something that I can really work for. Will you come and visit often?

Notes for JAMES LEE HARGROVE:
Feb. 1998 - Taking a poetry course.

James L. Hargrove, Ph.D.
Associate Professor
Dept. of Foods and Nutrition
University of Georgia
Athens, GA 30602
Work Phone: 706-542-4872

Grandfather's Smile

When Grandmother grew ill and passed away,

My mother asked Grandfather to come and stay.
She tidied up our spare bedroom
And tried to love away his gloom.
Each night before he would go to bed,
He'd say his prayers with lowered head.
Each morning when we would all arise
His warmest smile was our surprise.
We shared laughs and songs, but each one knew
He could not forget Grandma, though he did not rue
His time with us, with head held high,
He dreamt of loving days gone by.

Through his door one evening, I saw a light,
And entered to say, "Granddad, good night."
He sat at the end of his newly made bed
Shining his best shoes, and looked at me and said,
"I see the question in your eyes-
My Sunday suit is a surprise."
He kept speaking as his shoes he shone,
"Grandmother said she's coming to take me home."
As I turned, he kissed my cheek good-night.
I went down the hall wondering if he was all right.
The next morning, as soon as I arose
I ran to his room, thinking "Who knows..."
I opened the door, and with one look
Saw Grandfather's hands crossed over Bible book,
Saw him smiling in repose and rest
With shining shoes, dressed in Sunday's best.

Grandfather gave me a gift when I was ten,
To know some things pass a young man's ken.
Just as "Whither thou goest..." were the words of Ruth,
This humble verse recounts one truth.
When there's scant joy in the world's news,
I say my prayers and shine my shoes.
And when I doubt I can go that extra mile,
I try to remember my Granddad's smile!

by James Hargrove, Easter Sunday, 1999

3-2000 (after spending a week at St. George's Island off the coast of Florida in the Gulf of Mexico). Jim and his family go to St. George Island several times a year - great vacation spot. Jim Hargrove's story of their fishing adventure:

How to Kiss a Redfish

If fishing can make people happy, then fishing on the Gulf ought to make a person downright blissful. Maybe that explains why my buddy, Al Baumstark, was staring out a gulfside cottage window early in March, shaking his head and saying, "What a fish, what a day, what a dream!"

The redfish that helped make Al's day a dream probably had not read the flier on Red Drum that is published by the Florida Marine Research Institute. Under the category, "Size," the flier states: "To 40 inches, 40 pounds on the Gulf Coast; 45 inches, 51 pounds on the Atlantic Coast." Maybe the fish had gotten lost, because it was 45 official inches, nose to tail-fork. Official, according to the markings embossed on the top of Capt. Charlie Wilson's red ice chest that rested in the back of his 22 foot center console fishing boat, and verified by three witnesses who will swear the measurement is accurate.

Al, who is an objective man, claims the fish was 50 inches long to the end of its tail, and that it weighed at least 45 pounds. It should be noted that Al's objectivity might have been slightly tainted after an hour and 20 minutes of playing the fish on 12 pound test monofilament with a spinning reel that screeched as if its bearings had turned to powder after the red made its first long run in the general direction of Apalachicola.

In retrospect, Al probably should have read Vic Dunaway's authoritative comments about redfish BEFORE he tried to catch one. Under Tackle and Bait, the entry in Sport Fish of the Gulf of Mexico plainly states: "Light ocean tackle can come in handy for big fish in strong currents of channels and passes." Alas, it was not light ocean tackle that Al had used to cast a one inch piece of cut bait dangling from a 1/0 hook into the Gulf just before Capt. Wilson had said, "That's half a day, folks, time for lunch." Indeed it was, but not for us. "Uh," Al glibly responded, "Something that feels like a submarine just took my bait."

"Probably a shark," said the Captain. "You probably should break it off."

"Do you want to see a grown man cry?" Al replied. "Anyway, it has run out all the line. If you motored up to it, we could at least get some of your line back." I hauled in the anchor as the captain started the motor. "You're the boss, but I'll have to tell you about the time Forrest Gump died and went to heaven if you keep me out here much longer!"

Al cranked madly to rewind some line. As we approached the fish, it seemed to be nearing the surface. "If it was a shark, it would have run," said Capt. Wilson, "Maybe a ray or*Oh*my*Gawd*a*bull*red!"

Checking his watch, he noted that Al had already had the fish on for twenty minutes. "Know which way a bull red runs," he asked? "Any which way it wants!" The whine of Al's reel confirmed the statement. "What pound test is this, Al asked. "Twelve," said the skipper. "Don't horse it or you'll never see it again."

For the next hour, we took a redfish tour of Apalachicola Bay that included every hole more than ten feet deep between Sikes Cut and St. Vincent Island. We heard about St.

Peter asking Forrest Gump how many days of the week start with a T, how many seconds there are in a year, and what was God's first name. By the end of the hour, we were all singing, "Andy walks with me, Andy talks with me," but we were all praying the redfish would come up one more time. It finally did, and Capt. Wilson very carefully netted the fish and gently lifted it into the boat so we could take pictures.

"Hey, Al," my wife said as she focused the camera, "If you kiss it, I will take your picture."

I am not sure Capt. Wilson ever saw someone kiss a redfish before, but Al leaned over and kissed that fish right between the eyes. And then Capt. Wilson gently lowered the fish into the Gulf and rocked it like a new grandbaby. It moved its gills, flicked its tail, and disappeared into the water, leaving us with an ice chest full of white trout, a couple of sail cats, some whiting, and one very sore wrist.

So if you want to kiss a bull redfish and turn a day of vacation into a dream of a lifetime, you can try doing what we did. If you are a visitor to the Forgotten Coast, you should find a good guide like Capt. Wilson who has the knowledge of local waters to know when seemingly dead water can come alive. Check the latest issue of CoastLines, or one of the Panhandle newspapers, or a web page like the one that John Spohrer manages. That is how I contacted Capt. Wilson, the man who guided us before we knew we were more interested in catching a dream than landing a bunch of fish.

The average tourist may head off to fish the surf around St. George Island, and may be happy to catch a whiting or catfish every half hour or so. But Capt. Wilson said that his motto is, "If you aren't having fun, don't do it." And in his mind, not getting a bite for five minutes is not considered having fun. His idea of fun is when four people are in a boat and all four have fish on.

Come to think of it, I am not sure why they call it the Forgotten Coast. Every time I close my eyes, I see blue water, white sand beaches, and Al with that redfish-kissing grin of his, and I remember what he said: "What a fish, what a day, what a dream!" The fish is still out there, and if you want to try to catch it so it can be part of your dream, go ahead. Just motor out into the bay until you see a white sand beach a hundred yards away with a bunch of jack pines on it, and the current is strong and cormorants fly overhead. That's the secret spot, the honey hole, the field of dreams. But if you want to be home by lunch, I am sure Capt. Wilson would recommend that you try using some light ocean tackle with maybe 30 pound test.

4-2000 email from Jim Hargrove:

My father is a little older than John (Schritz), and just hanging on. He seems well, but keeps forgetting where the hell he is. Doesn't drive any more.

Children of DIANE SCHRITZ and JAMES HARGROVE are:

- i. JOHN JUSTIN⁷ HARGROVE, b. February 26, 1982.

Notes for JOHN JUSTIN HARGROVE:

9/1997 John is so busy with school and football he has little time for anything else. He has been switched to fulltime senior varsity. He has beat out the senior at his slot. Last Friday night he was pitted against a 6'6" 270 lb guy on the other team and John handled him very well. The defense was the only thing keeping them in the game. This football stuff takes a lot of our time. We get back about midnight and then wait for John's bus to get back to the school. We get to know other parents who are doing the same thing. John is tring hard in the classroom also. So far this year he is maintaining all A's in his subjects and the girls are starting to notice him. He can't figure out how one girl who was smarter than he in Math last year need help from him all the time this year. I don't think he talks to her about anything but math. Poor guy. What lies ahead? (Note from Pat: Mom is clueless.)

- ii. KATHARINE IRENE 'KATE' HARGROVE, b. December 10, 1979.

Notes for KATHARINE IRENE 'KATE' HARGROVE:

9/1997 Kate got the Jurrasicon publicity art contract and a complimentary booth at the convention. She'll be drawing, matting and framing and reproducing from now until next June. She is also going to take some watercolor courses at the UGA which should help her out.

Kate a call yesterday (6/30/98) from someone who wants her to illustrate a novel about dinasaurs that is already written and ready to go to the publishers. She is probably meeting with him today. I don't know how this kid lucks into all this stuff, but she does. We (her folks) saw her dinosaur in Grand Rapids, MI. It is the focal point of an atrium in a mall.

77. PATRICIA ILENE⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 10, 1950 in Moorhead, Clay County, MN St. Ansgar Hospital. She married (1) FRANCIS JOSEPH 'BUTCH' QUINN January 23, 1971 in Assumption Church, Barnesville, MN Divorced 12/27/1978, son of MALE HOFFMAN and DOROTHY PAULY. She married (2) JOSE ABELINO OLIVA, JR. January 25, 1991 in Married in Mesa, AZ - divorced 11/2/1994, son of JOSE OLIVA and OFELIA FAJARDO.

Notes for PATRICIA ILENE SCHRITZ:

Certificate of Birth No. 122-50-118675 Moorhead, Clay County, MN Record I, Page 402, Section 5.

Childhood memories:

Our farm was located off Hwy 9 (the old grade) in Manston Township, Wilkin County, MN.

We spent a lot of time playing outside, making our own toys, such as corn cob with feathers to throw, bow and arrows from the willow trees and twine, horses (stick with a bit of twine), lots of tents and forts in the trees. We named many of the trees: 3 horses, Marion, Swinging Tree, etc. Also there were two rock piles in the tree grove. We used black tarp to make teepee type forts. We would scrape the floors smooth. We collected cans/bottles/junk from the two junk piles in our tree grove. There also was an old car in the trees that we would sit in and pretend we were driving. I was a firebug - I loved to burn the trash, but also would build brick furnaces in the trees and burn leaves. I finally got scared of fire when Dad took me to burn back some grassy ditches. The wind shifted and we had to drive the old red Massey tractor through a wall of fire. It was so hot it singed my hair (smelt awful). I had more respect for fire after that.

Grandpa Tony Schritz would come over and take us buffalo bone hunting. Actually we probably only found cow bones, but he would tell us they were really buffalo bones. We would find arrowheads and petrified wood pieces. I think he was checking out the fields, but us kids were checking out everything else. Grandpa would have us taste flax and also the green fruit/seeds on the weeds in front of the barn. I have no idea what we were eating, but we liked it.

Saturdays were cleaning, ironing, baking, and mowing. We had to clean our bedrooms and the normal house dusting/vacuuming. Remember the red circular Ureka vacuum with a large bag that we had to empty. We also took turns ironing. The clothes were generally sprinkled with water and frozen in the freezer. Dad had his white Sunday shirts that were not wrinkle free in those days. After ironing your turn, then you could mow the section of lawn you had that week. We tried to rotate jobs. We also had to bake one thing each week for lunches during the week - either several cake pans or a large batch of cookies. Jerry liked peanut butter cookies so we made him bake them himself (otherwise being a boy he didn't have to bake).

Saturday morning TV shows were Fury, My Friend Flicka, Howdy Doody, Hopalong Cassidy, etc. We could catch parts while working sometimes. On Sunday evenings Dad would watch Combat. I believe Bonanza was on then too.

We had 2 large chest freezers in the basement for meat, vegetables and baked goods. I remember once when mom had put up lots of fresh chickens, one package fell behind the freezer and we didn't notice til it had become very "ripe".

Every Sunday we went to early mass. Only once or twice a year would we miss if there was too bad of a blizzard. We generally were close to a half hour early. Most families had their own "pew" that they used every Sunday. Grandma and Grandpa sat in front of us and Ray and Marie sat in front of them.

A lot of Sundays all of the Schritz family would get together at Grandma/Grandpa's farm. We would play softball and the adults would play pinocle and poker. We would all try to

get into Grandpa's hammock or sit on those bumpy red chairs in the outdoor patio/fireplace area. All us grandkids would play hide and seek - I remember under the back porch - had a loose stone that you could hide things in. Grandpa would have everyone taste his wine - sometimes we would get the privilege of sucking the hose to get the wine started. The wine vats were in the dark basement - where the bathroom was. Grandma always had all the Northern bathroom tissue baby pictures pasted on the walls. All the colors - pale yellow, pale blue, peach, etc.

We visited Mary and Jack Gilmore's farm place - only few miles away. Us kids had fun with the animals and making stuff with the clay in the ditches.

I attended Barnesville Catholic School 1st-8th grades. We had 2 grades per room. The rooms had "school house glass block" windows with 2 regular windows for venting. The rooms were surrounded the basketball gymnasium. Each morning the bus would drop us off, we'd go to church where mass was already going on. School lunch was served in the Church basement. Mrs. Kieselbach was the cook - really terrific barbecues but terrible rubber cheese macaroni.

Each month we had hot chocolate and coffee cakes after the First Friday services. We really looked forward to the variety and "choice" we had to make of all the rolls/cakes made by the ladies of the Church Guild.

Teachers I remember were Sr. Marmien (1st grade or so), Sr. Damien (4-6th), and Mr. John Kraft (8th grade). Our first male teacher (besides the priest)!

9th and 10th grade I attended Mount St. Benedict Academy in Crookston, MN. I was an aspirant to be a nun. It was a very good school and met some really nice friends. Sr. Lamberta was my favorite teacher (science) who also took me on special science trips (rafting on the river, collecting specimens) and making the candy for the holidays for all the sisters. She also got me started on raising guppy fish.

11th and 12th grades I went to Barnesville High School. It was a breeze after the Mount. My senior year I didn't even have a study hall because I helped out the office instead. I still very rarely had homework. My worst class was either typing or calculus - funny that I work on a computer for a living now.

The night of graduation I hopped a train for Mpls/St. Paul. My sister Diane just got married and I took over her room in a St. Paul apartment with 3 other girls: one normal, one nympho, and one mega overeater with the worst personal habits ever. What an education! Thanks alot Diane!

I attended the University of Minnesota Institute of Technology. I got my first full fledge "F" in an organic chemistry class there - very demoralizing. Thank heaven we had a lab in the class in which I got an A, so I received a C in the class. I moved from St. Paul (which had a campus bus that brought me over to Mpls) to near the Mpls college campus. I lived in a house with 7 other girls upstairs. We all had different schedules (some worked nights, etc.). I met my first husband, Butch (Francis) Quinn thru one of my

roommates - who's cousin was having a party. Several of us decided to go, and Butch and her cousin picked us up. Butch liked my long blonde hair - we started dating, and got married a year later.

6 months after we were married we moved to Butch's home town, Litchfield, MN. We moved into a small pink (yes pink inside and out) trailer house just outside of Mananah (population 50). We stayed there several years then moved to a house outside of Grove City, MN. We then bought a lot in Mananah and bought a green and white trailer house with green deck. Butch then bought a small garage down the street to work on cars. We lived across from the grocery and beer stores. After a few years, we sold the trailer for a down payment on a house 5 miles outside Litchfield where we lived til we were divorced. I stayed in Litchfield for a year after our divorce, but then moved to Apache Junction, AZ to be near my folks. My boss had died, the company was being sold, job was insecure, and winter was coming. So, in November 1979 I packed up the kids in my little grey w/black stripes AMC Pacer with a 4x6 green trailer behind with all my belongings and headed to Arizona with my sister Mary Sue helping me out. Butch was still living in our Litchfield house when he died in 1980.

The trek to Arizona was a long 3 days - with the trailer tongue breaking in a detour in Dodge City, Kansas. We stopped in Wichita, Kansas and stayed with my old Minnesota neighbors, Willis and Susie Miller. We then drove to Sante Fe, New Mexico to stay with Karen Edwards & Tony. Then on thru the Salt River Canyon in the dark to Apache Junction.

I was hired as Marketing Secretary at Talley Defense Systems and was working by the end of November. I have been with Talley ever since, now in 1998 being a Publication Specialist .

On January 25, 1991 I married Jose A. Oliva in the Little Chapel of Mesa in Mesa, AZ. Rosanne Krull and Brenda Franklin, two of my sisters, were my witnesses. Jamie and Shawn stood up for me. Dad walked me down the aisle. Mom, who was suffering with cancer, was put on an IV that day, so was unable to make it to the wedding. Jan Bancroft had stayed with Mom. We video taped it and after a short reception at my house, Jose and I took the video out to Mom - still in our wedding clothes for her to see. Mom was very happy we stopped by on our special day. Jose and I then went up to Gold Canyon Ranch to stay for our honeymoon night. We had a fireplace, wetbar, and jacuzzi in our room. The view from the Superstition Mountains over Phoenix was spectacular.

In 1992 Jose and I made two trips to Honduras to get his 14 year old son through immigration. After tons of paperwork in the U.S., we found out they wanted all new paperwork in Honduras. Finally, Chepito (Jose's son Jose) was able to come to America. He had only 4 years of schooling - could add some - to less than 10, didn't know how to alphabetize so had hard time using dictionary, never did mazes, puzzles, or dot-to-dot pictures. Everything we take for granted here, Chepito had never seen. He hadn't read any books to speak of, because there was no library and the school had few books in the village on the mountain where he lived with his Grandmother. So he had lots to catch up on - learn english to begin with, then learn our money, customs, personal

habits, and even electricity (which his grandparents didn't have in Honduras), etc. It was a brand new world for him for sure. He did take to the computer and computer games.

Jose and I divorced in 11/94. Jamie got married April, 1998. Shawn bought a home in north Phoenix - near Honeywell where he works in September 1998. Am home with my 3 birds: Red, Max, and Road Kill. Red (El Roho) is a Australian King Parrot - mostly red, with green wings and royal blue tail. Max and Road Kill are two cockatiels that were found outside. Road Kill I picked up off a 4 lane road to work after he got blowed around by 2 semi-trucks. Max landed on the shoulder of a gal at work when she was sitting in her backyard. She had several cats, so called me to get the bird.

In January 1999, after getting diagnosed with cancer and having several small surgeries, I gave the two cockatiels (Max and Road Kill) to a guy at work. He bred them together and had 3 small baby cockatiels.

Email from Patricia Schritz-Quinn to her sister-in-law, Shiela Ham on 2-15-1999:

One chemo down, at least 7 to go.. and not as bad as I expected. If I had had the proper stomach/intestine relief, it would have been not too painful at all. I get a few mild side effects, but for being one of the worst chemos, they give you anti-nausea, etc. first, then the chemo - so I had no nausea at all. It was the 3rd day after before I got any real hard symptoms. - like acid poured in my stomach and intestines. They had mentioned that my membranes would "sluff", but didn't tell me what it would feel like and what to do then. Now I know so next time won't be so bad.

Jamie went with me - I hate needles. She saw that it wasn't bad and that I didn't get sick, so it is helping her cope a bit better. My sister Diane is taking it the worst. I'm going to spend a week with her in March so that she can see that I'm not "dying". She's going thru menopause, etc. and is worrying herself over everything from work to kids to all the family.

Took last CAT scan last Friday....Yea - no more tests for awhile!!!! so now it is only blood test once a week and chemo once every 3 weeks. Not too bad. Radiation should start in about a month, but that is only a few minutes a day and shouldn't cause any more symptoms. So overall, pretty easy over what it was when my Mom went thru it.

Haven't lost my hair yet....but am told with the month perhaps.

Will try to keep in touch. I'm going to make a "family list for cancer updates".....so that I can send to all at one time.

This week, besides a head cold I picked up, I'm almost normal (or as normal as I was in the first place).

Email from Patricia Schritz-Quinn to her sister-in-law, Shiela Ham on 2-23-1999:

My next chemo treatment is this Friday. My bonescan came out negative - so no cancer in my bones. I'll find out Friday how my CAT scan, Heart muga, EKG, etc. results.

My hair I cut short this week....but is falling out real fast - by brush fulls. So I will be in my wig by Monday for the latest I'm sure.

I have been feeling good this week - except a little scalp soreness from the chemo. Overall Terrific! Appetite was back so gained back 5 of the 15 lbs I lost.

So I'm hoping this chemo doesn't have any new side effects, then I'll be able to cope just fine.

Jamie had fun with me picking out wigs. I tried on one that was about shoulder length.....but it was too light a color with bangs and when the lady put it on me, all I saw was LINDA TRIPP - so ripped that one right off. Jamie and I picked out a dark blonde short wig. She gave it a thumbs up.

Not much else new.....will put a bald photo on the internet when all my hair goes...should be interesting.

Letter 12/1999 Pat to relies, friends:

Hi! As I never write.....I'm sending a general letter because I can't remember who I've talked to.

This year has been a bit hectic - diagnosed with Breast cancer in January 1999. I had a lump that popped up in 1 day the size of a hard boiled egg. At first they thought it was an simple abscess, but the biopsy said cancer. Then a week later, another lump popped up by my neck. Scary.

So I had 6 months of Chemo treatments. They were terrible. My veins fell apart right away and I developed hives from some of the chemo - so they put in a Chest Port so the treatments can be put in larger veins. The last batch of chemo they also gave me steroids - and I think the reactions to them was worse than the chemo.

In August I had a modified mastectomy. Surgery takes so long to recoup from - and I've been under the knife 4 times this year now. And that is not counting the abscess tooth I had that they cut into thru the gum.

Now I'm getting 30 radiation treatments. The original cancer site was cut out, but I still have a bit of cancer in the lymph nodes. Hopefully the radiation will kill it off.

So, my head is starting to get almost normal - my brain feels a little short-circuited from the chemo, but is coming back. I'm just tired all the time. I'm taking alot of herbs/ vitamins to help my immune system, etc. I've been lucky and only got pleuresy during all

the months of chemo. I never even picked up a cold!!

I lost all my hair in February - and have been wearing a wig since then. My hair has started to grow out now (I finally have eye brows & lashes!). The Chemo pulled all the color out of my hair - turned white. It is now about 1/2" long - mostly white with a bit of black in it. I've always been blonde, so this is something new. I'm hoping to have wearable hair by Christmas.

I've been able to work most of the year. I only had 3 weeks off for my last surgery.

If I never see a doctor or a needle again, I'd be happy. I really enjoyed many of the books I've been reading, but Gilda from Saturday Night Live who died from Ovarian cancer had a real neat audio book - and this was her cancer song:

Gilda Radner's Cancer Song

I am well I am wonderful I am cancer free
No little cancer cell is hiding inside of me
but if some little cancer cell is sneakily holding on
I'll bash and beat its ugly head and smash it til its gone.

That about covers it. I'm still in the cancer bashing mode. Pat

More About PATRICIA ILENE SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Diagnosed breast cancer 1-15-1999. Using chemo, radiation and surgery. AB+ Blood Type, Blonde hair, pale blue eyes

Notes for FRANCIS JOSEPH 'BUTCH' QUINN:

Certificate of Baptism was issued 10/8/1957 by George E. Ryan: Cathedral of St. Paul 239 Selby Ave. St. Paul, MN Francis Pauly, born in St. Paul, MN on July 29, 1945 was Baptized according to the Rite of the Roman Catholic Church on September 30, 1945 in the Cathedral of St. Paul, St. Paul, MN by Father Joseph E. Bender. Sponsor: Marcella Bornhorst.

His nickname was "Butch". His natural mother was Dorothy Margaret Pauly of Shakopee, MN, who gave him up at birth. (Technically Butch was never legally adopted. He was a foster child with many medical problems including crossed eyes, a heart murmur, etc. These conditions were corrected and the Donald Quinn family adopted him.)

Butch attended Litchfield High School, graduating in 1963. He attended Willmar Community College in Willmar, MN for 2 years, receiving an auto mechanics degree.

On 7/21/1965 Butch enlisted in the U.S. Army Reserve, Selective Service No. 21-71-45-91. 311th Ord Co.(FS) in Willmar for 26 weeks active duty and a 6 year weekend warrior enlistment.

SMITH FAMILY

Married by Fr. Andrew Winczewski; witnesses: Marland R. Myer and Diane Schritz Hartle. Marriage Certificate was issued out of Hennepin County, as both Butch and Pat were living in Minneapolis, MN at the time they got married.

Butch loved mechanical things and loved fast vehicles. He was in numerous auto accidents. For years he carried a picture around of his 1963 Corvette which was totalled in an accident and had to be scooped onto a flatbed truck to haul it away....he walked away from the accident. He was also in a very bad snowmobile accident when his son Shawn was only one year old. He was going at least 80 mph when he hit a pole. His helmet was cracked open.....the snowmobile handlebars fell on top of him, breaking his right arm. He had severe internal injuries. (During surgery, they used about 8 pints of blood - sewed his burst stomach back together, removed approx. 1/3 of his liver which had shattered, and removed his gall bladder that was pulled out of place). His pancreas/spleen were bruised and his open-surfaced liver was oozing, so they pumped water thru his abdomen until the liver sealed. He was hospitalized 11 weeks.

Most of his life he was a heavy equipment operator - mostly in road construction.

Francis Joseph Quinn died in an automobile accident on County Rd #24 outside of Litchfield, MN on October 17, 1980 at 2 AM. The Johnson-Hagglund Funeral Home handled the funeral arrangements.

Butch is buried in the Litchfield, Meeker County, MN in the St. Philip's Catholic Cemetery.

More About FRANCIS JOSEPH 'BUTCH' QUINN:

Cause of Death: Car accident - rolled car 3 times - conflagration

Fact 13: SS#473-52-4912

Medical Information: Had various accidents - broke arm, tore bottom lip, stomach burst, liver fragmented, gall bladder tore out, pancreas bruised. Hazel eyes, dark brown hair.

Children of PATRICIA SCHRITZ and FRANCIS QUINN are:

- i. SHAWN CAMERON⁷ QUINN, b. December 29, 1973, Litchfield, MN - Meeker County.

Notes for SHAWN CAMERON QUINN:

Received his private pilot's license the month after graduating high school.

Hobbies: racing his Ford Mustang, flying planes, computers.

In 1998 began working at Honeywell as a computer network administrator. November 1999 changed jobs - became system administrator at American Express in Phoenix.

More About SHAWN CAMERON QUINN:

SMITH FAMILY

Medical Information: Severe nosebleeds - often as child, occasional as adult. Medium blue crystal eyes, dark brown hair.

- ii. JAMIE LYNN QUINN, b. August 11, 1976, Litchfield, MN - Meeker County; m. JOHN SCHMAL, April 11, 1998, Apache Junction, AZ Moose Lodge.

Notes for JAMIE LYNN QUINN:

Jamie had a "Bloody Ghost" friend when she was little. Something derived from the holy ghost of catechism I think and probably a little Space Ghost cartoon thrown in. She used to send letters to him, and I (her mom) would answer her back and give her little gifts (stickers, etc.).

2000

Jamie had high testosterone level, so had to go on fertility hormones to get pregnant. She is due in January 2001.

More About JAMIE LYNN QUINN:

Medical Information: Birth mark on top of head and behind ear. Mostly disappeared as grew up. Hazel-green eyes. Dark blonde hair. AB negative blood type.

More About JOHN SCHMAL:

Medical Information: Blonde kinky curly hair which he keeps almost shaved, has tall and stocky build, nice disposition

78. ROSANNE (NO MIDDLE INITIAL) MARIE⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 18, 1952 in St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County christened Assumption Church, Barnes. She married (1) GARY WALTER KRULL September 18, 1970 in Assumption Church, Barnesville, MN - divorced 9/26/1986, son of WALTER KRULL and PHYLLIS MILLER. She married (2) JAMES LAWRENCE ZIMMERMAN April 02, 1994 in Lost Dutchmen Park, Apache Junction, AZ.

Notes for ROSANNE (NO MIDDLE INITIAL) MARIE SCHRITZ:

Marie is confirmation name.

12/1999 Xmas Letter from Rosanne:

This has certainly been a very busy and interesting year for us. Starting out with the "El Nino" winter that brought us lots of snow for a great ski season. My daughter, Keri, and I went skiing twice in the White Mountains in northern Arizona. We've found it more relaxing to take the bus up there instead of driving on slippery roads ourselves. Jim doesn't enjoy the thrill of sliding downhill on two thin boards at a high rate of speed since he has no control over the number of times he will find himself planted firmly in the snow!

Spring continued to be wet, but was not the fantastic wild flower bloom we had hoped

for. My niece, Jamie, got married in April. It was a fun time visiting with family. We always get in a few games of scrabble. Oh yeah, cribbage is the tradition, too.

Jim and I took a weeks vacation in April and headed up to Northern Arizona and Utah. We drove through and hiked through some gorgeous canyons and countryside. The weather was on our side making for a great trip and photo opportunity (like we need much of an excuse to spend film). We really enjoyed the vast open areas and few people. It is unbelievable the diverse terrain and varied beauty that is just waiting to be explored! Just as we were thinking that we may not see any critters, we ran across a midget faded rattler in a slot canyon. We had read about them and felt fortunate to see one. The erosion of rock has left some very unusual formations. We slithered through tight slot canyons and hiked many miles in bigger canyons to find arches and side canyons that are somewhat hard to find but worth the hunt. Got a few bumps and bruises trying to climb up into one particularly interesting slot canyon where you had to crawl up through holes in the rock to make your way up the canyon. Did not attempt to go down by the same route!

My god-daughter, Bethanie, came from Texas to visit us for 12 days. It was so nice to see her. Wished I could have had more time off to visit. She got to see all her relatives in town.

Jim and I did many long hikes in the higher elevations of Arizona this spring and summer to train and condition us for the 4th of July hike up Mount Humphrey (elev.12,633 ft.). Our friends (and neighbors) and us hiked up to the top to find residual snow drifts still lining the ridge line near the peak and on the north slopes of the mountain. That was a treat for us desert dwellers!

We are just learning how computer challenged we are. The past few months has been fun and very frustrating at the same time. Trying to learn to type again is the least of it. The web can be very confusing and unpredictable with crashing the system and freezing up the sites becoming a regular occurrence. I really do like the e-mail and instant messaging for keeping in contact with my family. If you have a web site or e-mail address, please let me know.

In September, we had 4 relatives from Luxembourg come to visit. They are the first ones to come to Arizona to meet the Schritz clan here. It was interesting and fun despite the language barrier- only one of them could speak English, and we did not remember much German from high school! It was easy to pick out family traits we have in common.

In October, a group of seven of us went to Catalina Island off the California coast for a jazz festival. It was a 3 day event with lots of good music, fun, laughter, and eating. The scenery was nice, too.

I had surgery Nov. 24, and got home Thanksgiving evening. I am recovering well. Since I was asleep for the operation, but was still curious as to what was going on, I asked for a photo of my uterus after it was removed. Jim thinks that is so morbid, but he knows I was determined to understand what it was that was causing me so much grief

for so long. Anyway, my "very sick" sister had the photo on the internet to other sisters that evening. Knowing the gene pool I come from explains a lot. We got a lot of comments and laughs over that one.(my apologies to the squeamish) I have 6 weeks off work over the holidays-did I time that right?

Greg (Jim's son), Keri and Jason all are doing well and continue to move around making a mess of the address book. It is nice to see them finding their career paths and settling down. All three are in their twenties. We can't be that old!!!!

Jim and I are at the same jobs. Jim likes working closer to home and doing similar type printing work that he has always done. The evening shifts is working out well. I am still on the same home care case for the past 9 years. Chuckie is 19 years old and doing well for his condition. He is quadraplegic and unable to speak, but has quite the ability to express himself with facial and vocal expressions. He is such a joy to care for because he is such a happy guy. His mental capacity is limited, but he enjoys being around people and in the center of the attention. I was doing some occasional shifts on other cases to get some change and varied experiences.

That about sums up our past year. We hope you are doing well, and enjoying the holiday season. We wish you the best in the new year.

1-10-2000 Email from Rosanne:

Had the scope done on both ends this a.m.-----sorry no photos! Use your demented imaginations for the visual on this one. I don't know what they found so interesting that I need to go through this every few years, guess our gene pool need some chlorine bleach. No polyps, had a couple diverticuli (without inflammation),and slight hiatal hernia.

Am not sure what the difficulty swallowing is from, but did dilate the throat to try to remedy that. I don't remember a thing, so this is info via Jim's conversation with the Dr. I'll talk to Dr. later this week.

Feb 12, 2000 email from Rosanne - re: thyroid tests:

Benign, and not autoimmune. I have two spots that are overactive, and thyroid is possibly going to go berserk at some point (levels have been normal up to now). Have started thyroid replacement to prevent thyroid from growing larger and be stuck with a fat neck for life---too bad it can't prevent a double chin,too! Noone can tell me why I'm having problems swallowing and choking. That's what I went in for originally!! :)

SMITH FAMILY

More About ROSANNE (NO MIDDLE INITIAL) MARIE SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Had ruptured appendix about 6 years old. Has milk allergy, fibroid cysts, bloats/adominal pains from food and/or exertion. Thyroid problem. Brown hair, hazel-teal eyes, thin, flat chested, A+ blood

More About JAMES LAWRENCE ZIMMERMAN:

Medical Information: Contracted Hepititis C during heart surgery 10 years prior - started interferon shots in 1996. Has very mild case.

Marriage Notes for ROSANNE SCHRITZ and JAMES ZIMMERMAN:

Rosanne and Jim were married in the Lost Dutchmen State Park just outside of Apache Junction, Arizona. It was a beautiful day with temperatures at about 85 degrees and the desert was very green. Rosanne's family in attendance included, Diane, Pat, Brenda, Mary, Stacie and her dad, John and his wife Jan. Keri and Jason also attended. Her daughter Keri was her maid of honor. The wedding was videoed and many pictures were taken. It was a beautiful ceremony with a family reception held right in the park.

Children of ROSANNE SCHRITZ and GARY KRULL are:

- i. KERI ANN⁷ KRULL, b. September 29, 1971, St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County.

Notes for KERI ANN KRULL:

Works for Wells Fargo Bank.

More About KERI ANN KRULL:

Medical Information: A+ Blood Type

- ii. JASON GARY WALTER KRULL, b. April 14, 1976, St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County.

More About JASON GARY WALTER KRULL:

Medical Information: A+ Blood Type

79. GERARD IVAN 'JERRY'⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born January 13, 1953 in St. Ansgar Hosp. Moorhead, MN Clay County. He married SUSAN JEANETTE PETERSEN April 22, 1973 in Fargo, ND, daughter of MILTON PETERSEN and GRACE THOMPSON.

Notes for GERARD IVAN 'JERRY' SCHRITZ:

Annual night before "Easter Ghost" scared him - would beg us to stay with him at night. He claimed it came back every year. Jerry would have a nightmare, and when he woke

up, the ghost came out of the corner of his room. Just a shadow in the corner. He talked in a deep voice. He knew my name.

He said something in Latin. "Da-OH cry jerry, cry". That is all he ever said. I would try to wake myself up. When I did, he would still be there. When I tried to leave the room there would be a rubber band or something accross the door that would throw me back in.

More About GERARD IVAN 'JERRY' SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Brown Hair, green eyes, A+ blood type

More About SUSAN JEANETTE PETERSEN:

Medical Information: Brown Hair (long), blue eyes, A+ blood type

Children of GERARD SCHRITZ and SUSAN PETERSEN are:

- i. JAROD MICHAEL⁷ SCHRITZ, b. October 20, 1981, adopted.

More About JAROD MICHAEL SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Light brown hair, hazel eyes

- ii. TYLER JEREMY SCHRITZ, b. April 06, 1986, Texas - adopted 8/19/1986; Adopted child.

Notes for TYLER JEREMY SCHRITZ:

Tyler had light ghost. Ended up being light reflecting off a trophy, but seemed real for awhile.

More About TYLER JEREMY SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Brown hair, hazel eyes, O+ blood type

80. BRENDA MAE⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 27, 1954 in Moorhead, MN. She married (1) STEVEN EDWARD JOHNSHOY December 27, 1980 in St. Andrew Lutheran Church, West Fargo, ND, son of EDWARD JOHNSHOY and NAOMI LARSON. She married (2) GERALD LEWIS FRANKLIN September 29, 1989 in Holy Spirit Catholic Church, Fargo, ND.

Notes for BRENDA MAE SCHRITZ:

In 1954, gallon of milk was \$.95, bread \$.17, car \$1,950, gallon of as \$.21, avg. income \$3,950.

Popular songs in 1954 were: Hey, there by Rosemary Clooney, Wanted by Perry Como, Make Love to Me by Jo Stafford, Let Me Go Lover by Joan Weber, Sh-Boom by the Crew Cuts, Secret Love by Doris Day, I Need You Now by Eddie Fisher, and Mister Sandman by the Chordettes.

Best Movie and Actor in 1954: On the Waterfront / Marlon Brando

Best Actor in 1954: Grace Kelly in The Country Girl.

Brenda wrote: I will get you some history yet.....I will be sure to include that one of my mean sisters ran over me with a bicycle as a child. It explains my flat chest!!!! So how do we explain Rosanne's flat chest????

Her sister Pat wrote: Don't forget to add "blind as a bat" and getting hit by Diane with the croquet mallet!!!

We always did like you best :-}

In 1991 Jerry and Brenda decided to buy Herman Poss' lake property. They were living in a 2 story house on Lake Lizzie, but decided to buy this much larger and better (lower) lot and build their "retirement" house and garden area.

Brenda had a canning kettle explode on her last night (Sept. 12, 1998). First degree burns over 25 percent of her body. (Actually at least 2nd degree burns). Missed her face and eyes...got chest, arms, hands, legs...she is home in bed. As of Monday, she goes in daily for whirlpool treatments to remove bandages and debris (dead skin and all ointments).

As of October 9, 1998 all burn areas have healed over, so no more whirlpool treatments. Doctors say within the year there should be no scars, except on her stomach area where she had 3rd degree burns.

Jan. 11, 2000 email from Brenda:

Yesterday we got 4-6 inches of snow (hard to tell when it blows around). Anyway, it got pretty nasty out late in the day with the high winds from the North and the continuous snow. They pulled the snow plows off the roads and advised no travel. Well, as timing goes, the kitty cat has the worst.

She hadn't been home for nearly 40 hours, which is odd given how much she loves her food and water.....and as luck would have it, I was the one who let the cat out on Sunday morning and wouldn't get out of the warm bed when the cat came to the door to come in again. So if there is blame to lay, it lay with me. (Another attempt to get rid of the cat!!!)

Now, don't misunderstand, we have had several LOST CAT episodes, but this one seemed especially odd since she didn't come when we called. After one very sleepless night (we checked for the cat nearly every half hour and waited up until midnight for her to come home) Jerry then went over to the farmhouse to see if he could find the cat. He could hear her cry, but that was all so he knew she wanted out and wasn't just pouting. So then he started to look "under" the house, and he finally got a

glimpse of her as she continued to cry, like she was trapped or just plain too fat to get out the hole she got into.

At 9:00 PM, he could no longer stand it, and he got Matt and I to go with him (remember it was only about 15 above, the wind was blowing and it was snowing and it was pitch dark!!!!) and we looked into every hole under the house and finally when into the cellar of the house looking for her and found her still in a tight space under the house (now that is a spooky place with only flashlights for light! I kept thinking about how big rats can get!!). We finally opened up an outside hole under the house on the north side so that she could get out, but by that time, she was so frightened by our noises, that she wouldn't come willingly. She would let Jerry pet her through the opening, but no more than that.

We finally got that cat to come out the bigger opening we made, and got her into the house. Now she won't let Jerry out of her sight and even slept on top of him last night. (Pretty romantic, huh?) She has slept all day (I suspect she didn't get much sleep with all the critters roaming around in that old farmhouse!) But she is safe and sound and we can sleep at night and I am no longer being charged with attempted murder of the cat! He sure does love that cat.....

More About BRENDA MAE SCHRITZ:
Medical Information: AB+ Blood Type

Notes for GERALD LEWIS FRANKLIN:

I was born in Vineland, NJ on July 24th, 1938. My mother was Isabel Mary Johnson, born May 30th, 1910. My father was Percy Walter Franklin, born August 27th, 1912. We lived in Pitman, NJ, til I was seven years old. While there, my sister Joan was born.

We moved to Penns Grove, NJ in 1946 where I graduated from high school. In 1956 I attended Cornell University where I majored in Chemistry.

I left Cornell after two years and joined the Navy in November 1958. I went to Great Lakes for boot camp and from there I went to Imperial Beach, California for radio school. In 1959 the Navy sent me to Georgetown University for a year of intensive Arabic language training. While there my sister Joan was married to Pat Guglielmo (Oct 17, 1959).

In 1960 I went to Nicosia, Cyprus where I met and married Dina Margaret Snow, born May 9, 1939, on October 28th, 1961. From Cyprus I was sent to Russian Language in Annacostia, Virginia. Enroute, my oldest son Michael Llewellyn Franklin was born on December 26th, 1962. From language school we went to Kami Seya, Japan. While there my other two children were born - Christopher Leigh on September 29th, 1964 and Teresa Michelle on November 30th, 1965. Subsequently we were stationed in Upper Marlboro, MD; Virginia Beach VA; San Miguel, Phillippines; Adak, Alaska; and Odenton, MD where I worked at the National Security Agency as a communications

analyst. From there I went to Rota, Spain. While there Dina and I decided to go our separate ways and we were divorced in September, 1976.

On December 6th, 1976 I married Sandra Lou Kelsch, born April 22nd 1943, and on December 8th we went to Edzell, Scotland. I had been awarded custody of Mike and Chris and she had two children by her previous marriage, so there were six of us, strangers in a strange land! To make a long story short, Chris went to live with his mother who had moved to Los Angeles and I retired from the Navy in November 1978 and moved to Fargo, North Dakota. Mike graduated from Fargo High in 1980 and joined the Navy. My father passed away on April 25th, 1982. My mother passed away on May 20th, 1986. Sandra and I were divorced in August 1984.

In September 1988 I met Brenda Mae Schritz, born May 27th, 1954, and we were subsequently married on September 29th, 1989. Brenda has a son Matthew Steven Johnshoy, born July 23rd, 1984, who lives with us. We built a home on a lake in Minnesota in 1991 where we now live. I was employed by the U.S. Postal Service as a clerk at the Pelican Rapids post office, and currently substitute teach and drive bus for the high school. Brenda was an Assistant Superintendent of Schools for the Moorhead, Minnesota public school system from 1992 til January 1995. She now works for Nash Finch Company, a grocery wholesale/retail business headquartered in Minneapolis, MN.

Child of BRENDA SCHRITZ and STEVEN JOHNSHOY is:

- i. MATTHEW STEVEN⁷ JOHNSHOY, b. July 23, 1984, Fargo, ND.

Notes for MATTHEW STEVEN JOHNSHOY:

Matthew was born 5 or 6 weeks premature. He was only 5 lbs. 8 oz. and 19 inches long when born. He was in the hospital for 12 days and was 4 lbs. 11 oz. when he came home. He was a very slow feeder.....he took nearly an hour to feed 2 ounces of milk. He needed to begin feeding every three hours around the clock for the first 6 weeks. This often meant that he was only done eating for an hour when he needed to start again. Matt was very healthy his first year. He got his first tooth the end of May in 1985 at 10 months. His next teeth were very slow in coming.

Year 2000

Matthew starred in a 2 man play - he was a lawyer.

6/2000 Matthew plays on his High School soccer team. They are going to State finals - and look like may be #1!

81. WENDY JO⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 15, 1961 in Moorhead, MN. She married JOHNATHAN LEE HARMAN May 21, 1983 in St. George's Catholic Church, Apache Jct. AZ at 1 PM.

Notes for WENDY JO SCHRITZ:
Nov. 1997 Wendy wrote:

It is true Virginia has been hit hard by that strain of camo-flu. Michael himself had it the first part of November. I wrote his school and informed them that he had a carnivorous fever and they bought it hook line and sinker. I guess I can check with John's work and see if there has been any out breaks of camoflage flu. John has been suffering horribly.

Good news, camo-flu may not improve your sex life but it does fill the freezer with goodies. (p.s. John bagged 3 deer this fall.)

Wendy Jo Schritz Harman Family Story (written 3/1998)

I have many childhood memories probably too numerous to count. Growing up in a family of 7 girls and 3 boys can be very interesting. Especially when your child number 8 and the 6th daughter. Basically what this means is that you now have parents that have been worn down by the older siblings. My parents had been through it all before so it was not as traumatic on them when I went through puberty. I plan to try to write a short memory of each of my brothers and sisters, as well as an overview of my life after I left home to get married.

I attended Assumption Catholic School K-6. It was a great education in my book. The teachers were Benedictan Nuns and they were tough. Later I attended Barnesville High School 7-11. Before my senior year, my family moved to Apache Junction where I graduated from Apache Junction High in 1980.

Diane is my oldest sister and I have few childhood memories of her because she went away to Crookston catholic boarding high school after 8th grade. I do remember her 1st wedding and her coming home with her then husband Phil Hartle and Katie the cat. The cat was a siamese and did not like us kids petting it. That cat ate us up alive. I also remember Dad going up stairs and throwing ice water on Diane and Phil to get them up. This is one of Dad's many practical jokes. I also remember baking chocolate chip cookies for Phil. Unfortunately, I forgot to put the baking powder in them and they were hard as rocks. They tasted great but you had to soak them for a long time to bite them. Never thought Diane would have kids. She didn't seem to like us much so why would she want to have kids. But we where we wrong. She met her second husband Jim and became a nicer person. I guess she was just treated better by Jim and was much happier than she ever was with Phil. Diane became a great mother to her daughter Katie and son John Justin. Jim is by no means a slouch at being a father. My favorite story was of Katie and John looking for Santa up the chimney and getting filthy. Also I enjoyed the story of the kids putting Vaseline down on the coffee table or floor so they could ice-skate. They were imaginative children.

Pat is my marshmallow sister. She has a very kind heart. Probably to kind for her own good. She was great for coming home from college or for a visit with goodies for us

kids. Some of the best goodies were the prizes from the cereal boxes. We thought she was cool. She then left with her bags full of canned food. I also use to have to sleep with Pat and Rosanne. That was no picnic either having 3 in one bed. I was not allowed to cross a section in the bed. In their defense I must admit I was a bed wetter so I guess that was self defense on their part. They use to get on each others nerves and make sounds at each other. Pat did a ribbet frog sound and Rosanne did this horrible dying cow sound from the back of her throat. Quite fun to watch.

What I remember most of Rosanne was her dating Gary her 1st husband. Dad had fun with him. Gary was too much of a "yes, Mr. Schritz" man for Dad not to have a field day with him. I must admit I do remember the love notes I would send Gary. He would come over and I would give him love notes and think it was cute. But as I recall these were supposed to be loving letters from Rosanne not me!

Jerry was never around much. He was either helping Dad with the farm or dating. Yes Jerry, even when he was supposed to be baby sitting, he was dating! He would threaten our lives if we told Mom and Dad he left us alone. Jerry was also the great white hunter of crows on the farm until his wife Sue came along. Jerry was out hunting crows one day using a recording of crow calls to call them in. Our job was to turn the record over when it was finished. Well, with Sue as our cover, we turned the record over. Unfortunately it was not the crow recording rather a Tarzan yell at top volume!! Never seen so many crows go flying in all my life!! Then came Jerry in stomping mad, only he couldn't get too mad because Sue was in on the joke. My final memory of Jerry was how he would have us pop zits on his back. Mom would get furious with us. Oh well, the secret is out.

Brenda had to babysit us a lot. Only she would kick us outside and tell us not to come back in till Mom and Dad were home. Again she had a good reason. She cleaned the house and wanted it kept clean til Mom and Dad came home. Later, when she moved out, she became cool to us younger kids. She took the youngest 4 of us Mary, Me, Stacie, and Jeff on a camping trip to Itasca State Park. Did she have guts or what? We all went in her tiny little green Vega and had a blast!!!! She also brought us to Aqua Park. Aqua Park had an aquarium with big fish to feed. It also had a big stuffed bear out front. Best of all was the deer we could hand feed. Jeff kept the feed in his pocket and the deer who were not shy they would try to take it out of his pocket and just shake the little guy. He had to be maybe 3 or 5 at the time. He was small for his age and so cute. I still love Aqua Park to this day. Great memories for me!!!!

Mary Sue was my playmate in my early years. She was my sister who is 4 years older than I. I remember playing cowboy and Indians with her. However, our version was just Indians. I was known as Wanita and she was White Cloud. As we grew older, we realized Mary Sue's name of White Cloud sounded like an Indian name but was indeed the name of a brand of toilet paper. Maybe that is why we quit playing Indians. Later, Mary Sue taught me how to gopher hunt. I don't think it was truly generosity on her part but rather she needed someone to help pull the wagon, dig holes, and hit the gophers over the head. Well it all turned out. She did split the profits with me. I think we got 10 cents for a stripy tail and 25 cents for pocket gopher feet per pair. Yes someone had to actually count the feet and tails that were collected and turn them into a county extension

man for cash. Sounds gross now, but it was cool at the time. I wonder if they still pay for people to catch gophers in Minnesota. I may find a new career!!

Stacie Schritz Kyhn was my only younger sister. She can come off tough at times but she is really soft on the inside. Stacie just doesn't want to let anyone know. Stacie was born late to be a flower child of the 60s but she hung on somehow. She is into organic, natural, wine making, fairies, etc. My favorite memory of Stacie is when we got her busted. What that means we showed her up. Stacie started breaking out in hives around 8-10 years of age around Easter time. Mom first thought it might be from the dyes in the candy. Later she started breaking out when she did dishes. So naturally Mom couldn't let Stacie do the dishes. This went on for some time. Of course, we loved Stacie, but well there were a lot of dishes to be done and she could do her share. Nothing doing for Mom, she just wasn't having Stacie breakout with hives. Well, Mary Sue and I (Wendy) took Stacie out in the sail boat in the middle of the lake and pinched her but until she got mad and broke out in hives. From that day on, Stacie had to do her share of the dishes because the dishes did not make her break out, it was getting mad. Sorry Stacie, but we just had to blow your cover. After Mary Sue left home, Stacie and I became playmates at home. Like all brother and sisters we tended to argue at times. Once we were at Lake Lizzie and Stacie and I got into an argument about something, but I am not sure what it was about. Anyway one thing lead to another and I was chasing Stacie through the trailer and she fell and hit her head on the vacuum cleaner. Mom was out fishing at the time and when she came in and saw that Stacie was hurt, I knew I was a dead duck. Stacie was so shook up she forgot to tattletale on me. She was just afraid Mom was going to find out that we were running or fighting and didn't want to get in trouble. If I never thanked you before Stacie, I am now.

John Jeffery Schritz a.k.a.(Jeff) is my baby brother. Bless his heart, he had no boys in the home to help him or should I say protect him from his sisters. Jeff had to take a lot off of Stacie and me. But in all fairness, he was slightly petted. He never did dishes or house work. After all he was a BOY! He loved to pull pranks and still does. He once put a microphone in the mail box to scare the mail lady who is now our Step Mother Jan. He would also rig up his room to turn the lights and music on when someone opened the door. I think it fried Mom's brain for a while but like always, I'm sure she caught on eventually. Once when Jeff was really young and couldn't swim, he walked off the end of the dock and into the water and just sat there. Mom was scared to death! Mom couldn't swim so she screamed for one of us to jump in and get him. Meanwhile we looked at the end of dock down at Jeff with his cheeks puffed out from holding his breath and his eyes getting bigger and bigger. I think we even tried to tell him to stand up! By this time, Mom was frantic so we jumped in and picked up Jeff. All that panic and the water only came to Jeff's waist. Mom could have just died when she found out the water was only slightly over the waist deep. Us kids could only laugh because all Jeff had to do was stand up. The cutest thing about Jeff was how he turned beet red in the face when he got mad. He was short for his age in school and the kids on the bus loved to pick on him. We protected him at times but sometimes Jeff just had a smart mouth that got him into trouble. (Gee, I wonder where he inherited that?) The boys on the bus would give him wedgies and you know it is not cool to have your older sister bail you out. He would get so mad his face turned red and then we knew he was going to blow!!! It was like Dr.

Jeckel and Mr. Hyde!! Then everyone stood back.

Notes for JOHNATHAN LEE HARMAN:

4-30-99 email from Wendy:

John had surgery on the 29th at 2 pm. He was back in a room by 5pm.

Everything faired well. The doctor says is should help him. No more pain in the ass or legs. Well except for me. I have earned the right to be a pain in the ass.

His family smuggled in food 5 hrs. after surgery. I was going to go home but after he ate a burger and fries and large shake and apple cobbler I figured I better stick around.

Good thing I did. He upchucked big time!!!! He didn't care a bit. He hadn't ate in so long he said it was good coming back up. Bless his heart the nurse asked him to pick out his dinner from the menu and he was so excited to eat. You should of seen his face when it said a choice of chicken or beef boullion. The nurse decided for him and just called it fillet mignon.

He upchucked breakfast this morning as well. I tried to tell him he wasn't ready for real food. Oh well. I kept the pan ready for the ride home today. Yes he upchucked on the way home as well. Good news! He is now keeping down solid foods again. He was just in to big of a hurry.

He is getting up and down well. His back still hurts but his leg doesn't. Incision is great.

Just glad to be home and snore in my own bed. John made fun of me everytime the nurse came in the room and caught me sleeping. I say get use to it. I snore and can not help it. I also know there are many Schritz girls and boys who are just as bad as me. It is nice to know that I am in such good company.

Marriage Notes for WENDY SCHRITZ and JOHNATHAN HARMAN:

Wendy wore her mom's wedding dress.

Child of WENDY SCHRITZ and JOHNATHAN HARMAN is:

- i. MICHAEL LEE⁷ HARMAN, b. October 10, 1983, Mesa Community Hospital, Mesa, AZ.

82. STACIE BELINDA⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 24, 1965 in Moorhead, MN. She married ROBERT GENE 'BOB' KYHN June 22, 1984 in St. George's Catholic Church, Apache Jct. AZ, son of EDWIN KYHN and SHIELA KYHN).

Notes for STACIE BELINDA SCHRITZ:

SMITH FAMILY

Married Friday, 6/22/1984 at 5 PM in St. George's Catholic Church, Apache Jct.
Reception and dance at Apache Junction Moose Lodge.

She attended Arizona State University - math major. 1998 - continuing in math graduate program.

Graduated and became student teacher in 1999. As of January 2000 Stacie is full-time math teacher at Apache Junction High School.

At home she likes to make wine and bath salts. Enjoys mideast foods.

More About STACIE BELINDA SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Hives - from heat/cold or over exertion or strawberries. Has birthmark on butt.

Notes for ROBERT GENE 'BOB' KYHN:

Bob is an avid hunter - several years ago he began guiding hunting trips. He usually "bags" his deer, turkey or javelina each year.

Child of STACIE SCHRITZ and ROBERT KYHN is:

- i. DIELE CHERI⁷ KYHN, b. September 19, 1987, Mesa, AZ.

Notes for DIELE CHERI KYHN:

Diele was named after her mother's girlfriend in high school was Diane Ellen - who went by Diele. Pronounced "Dee El".

In second grade Diele was taught some sign language - her teacher had a family member who was deaf.

About once a week, Grandpa John Schritz, takes Diele out for ice cream or whatever. She even has learned to play cribbage (and even beats Grandpa sometimes!!).

83. JOHN JEFFREY 'JEFF'⁶ SCHRITZ (*JOHN ALYS⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 03, 1968 in Moorhead, MN. He married NOORIA AHMADYAR 1993 in moslem wedding then Justice of Peace, Fargo, ND.

Notes for JOHN JEFFREY 'JEFF' SCHRITZ:

Jeff and Nooria met near Reno, NV. After they married, they moved to Beaverton, OR (near Portland, Oregon). 1997 they sold their home and bought larger home 3 miles away.

For Jeff's 29th birthday, Nooria bought a week long cruise from Anchorage, Alaska to Vancouver, British Columbia.

More About JOHN JEFFREY 'JEFF' SCHRITZ:

Medical Information: Had severe "red and glowing" ingrown toe-nails. Had surgically cut out.

Notes for NOORIA AHMADYAR:

Nooria quit work 2/15/1999 to stay home with Sonya. She has since begun doing software writing at home.

Nooria was from Kabul, Afghanistan. She is Moslem and speaks Persian and English. She immigrated to the U.S. at age 17 (probably early 1980s). The war with Russia was going on. Her parents had already immigrated, but Nooria and 4 of her sisters stayed with their Grandfather who did not want to leave. The war affected them - curfews, etc. They heard lots of planes and shelling. Their neighbor was shot on their street. After her Grandfather died, the 5 sisters fled Afghanistan and came to California to be with their parents.

More About NOORIA AHMADYAR:

Medical Information: Black hair, dark brown eyes

Child of JOHN SCHRITZ and NOORIA AHMADYAR is:

- i. SONYA JEANETTE⁷ AHMADYAR, b. March 25, 1998.

Notes for SONYA JEANETTE AHMADYAR:

Specification Manual for new Schritz member:

Name = Sonya Jeanette Ahmadyar
Birth Day = 10:24am on 3/24/98
Schriz Weight = 4 pounds 30 ounces.
Length = 20.25 inches
Head = 12.5 inches
Chest = 12 inches
Gestation Period = 38 weeks
Hair color = Black
Hair amount = Full amount, almost ready to be trimmed.
Labor = 13 Hours, two of it was the hard stuff.

Functionality = All systems operating within established parameters.

Job skills = Sleeping, melting hearts.

Education = Nursing 101.

Due to the Posterior delivery position the characteristic Schritz nose has been modified.

84. ANTHONY⁶ SCHRITZ (*RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES*

SMITH FAMILY

'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹). He married (1) CAROL (WIFE #2) (MRS. ANTHONY SCHRITZ). He married (2) MARILYN JOHLSTRUDE.

Notes for CAROL (WIFE #2) (MRS. ANTHONY SCHRITZ):
5/2000 www.411.com listed a Carol Schritz:

CAROL SCHRITZ
4908 1/2 BARNARD MILL RD
RINGWOOD IL 60072
(815)653-5033

Notes for MARILYN JOHLSTRUDE:
Need correct spelling of Johlsrude

Child of ANTHONY SCHRITZ and CAROL SCHRITZ) is:

- i. RAYMOND EUGENE⁷ SCHRITZ, b. 1990, approx. 1989.

Child of ANTHONY SCHRITZ and MARILYN JOHLSTRUDE is:

- ii. MICHAEL⁷ SCHRITZ, b. 1976, approx. 1975-1980.

85. BARBARA⁶ SCHRITZ (*RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married (1) HUSBAND #2. She married (2) HUSBAND #1.

Notes for HUSBAND #2:

Husband #2 had several children and moved Barbara to Missouri or some state close to there.

Children of BARBARA SCHRITZ and HUSBAND #1 are:

142. i. BETH⁷ SCHRITZ, b. May 01, 1978.
- ii. KARI SCHRITZ, b. June 21, 1983.

86. TERRENCE W. 'TERRY'⁶ SCHRITZ (*RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). He married (1) BECKY (MRS. TERRY SCHRITZ). He married (2) WIFE #1 (MRS. TERRY SCHRITZ).

Child of TERRENCE SCHRITZ and BECKY SCHRITZ) is:

- i. BABY BOY⁷ SCHRITZ.

Children of TERRENCE SCHRITZ and WIFE SCHRITZ) are:

- ii. REESE⁷ SCHRITZ.
- iii. RORY SCHRITZ.

SMITH FAMILY

87. AMY JOAN⁶ SCHRITZ (*RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married JOHN McDONALD 1982 in Apache Jct, AZ.

Child of AMY SCHRITZ and JOHN McDONALD is:

- i. DREW PATRICK⁷ McDONALD, b. June 18, 1985.

88. TIMOTHY LEE⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 24, 1953 in Moorhead, Clay County, MN. He married (1) TAMMIE FOSSUM in January ????. He married (2) LAURA (MRS. TIM HALVERSON) June 08, 1985.

Children of TIMOTHY HALVERSON and TAMMIE FOSSUM are:

- i. ERIKA KAY⁷ HALVERSON, b. December 11, 1974, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- ii. KARLIE LEE HALVERSON, b. April 24, 1979, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.

Children of TIMOTHY HALVERSON and LAURA HALVERSON) are:

- iii. ALICIA LIV⁷ HALVERSON, b. November 21, 1985, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- iv. TORREY LEE HALVERSON, b. April 02, 1989, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.

89. KEVIN WAYNE⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 15, 1955 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. He married DONNA PETERSON June 17, 1978.

Children of KEVIN HALVERSON and DONNA PETERSON are:

- i. ERIN ANN⁷ HALVERSON, b. 1982, Minneapolis, MN.
- ii. BRYCE JAMES HALVERSON, b. 1984, Minneapolis, MN.

90. CRAIG DONALD⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 10, 1956 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. He married SHARON GRIFFIN November 24, 1979 in divorced.

Children of CRAIG HALVERSON and SHARON GRIFFIN are:

- i. TABATHA KRISTY⁷ HALVERSON, b. February 05, 1981, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- ii. TARYN SUE HALVERSON, b. November 28, 1983, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- iii. LUKE MICHAEL HALVERSON, b. December 17, 1986, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.

91. MARK ALLAN⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 08, 1959 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. He married JULIE (MRS. SORUM) August 10, 1996.

SMITH FAMILY

Child of MARK HALVERSON and JULIE SORUM) is:

- i. CHILD⁷ HALVERSON, b. November 1997.

92. STEVEN BRENT⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 01, 1961 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. He married PATTY BUTH February 14, 1986.

Children of STEVEN HALVERSON and PATTY BUTH are:

- i. BRENT ROBERT⁷ HALVERSON, b. March 09, 1989, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- ii. BRADLEY ROSS HALVERSON, b. September 04, 1992, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.

93. KRISTI LYNN⁶ HALVERSON (*EILEEN GRACE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 28, 1963 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. She married MICHAEL (MIKE) BOLGREAN November 27, 1982.

Children of KRISTI HALVERSON and MICHAEL BOLGREAN are:

- i. SHEENA RAE⁷ BOLGREAN, b. February 22, 1985, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- ii. ALEX MICHAEL BOLGREAN, b. January 23, 1990, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.
- iii. MICKELLA RAE BOLGREAN, b. December 03, 1991, St. Lukes Hosp., Fargo, ND.

94. BELEN⁶ RULAND (*CAROLYN ROSELLA⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married PAUL JOSEPH HAMACHER.

Notes for PAUL JOSEPH HAMACHER:

USAF Major stationed in Massachusetts at Hanscom AFB (6/1997).

Children of BELEN RULAND and PAUL HAMACHER are:

- i. ERIN⁷ HAMACHER.
- ii. ELISSE HAMACHER.
- iii. JACOB HAMACHER.
- iv. TESS HAMACHER.

95. MATTHEW JOHN 'MATT'⁶ RULAND (*CAROLYN ROSELLA⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). He married MARY (MRS. MATHEW RULAND).

Notes for MATTHEW JOHN 'MATT' RULAND:

1997 - Major, Air National Guard, F-16 fighter pilot based in Tucson, AZ.

Children of MATTHEW RULAND and MARY RULAND) are:

SMITH FAMILY

- i. COLTER⁷ RULAND.
- ii. CHELSEA RULAND.

96. KARI LYNN⁶ ZEHREN (*MARJORIE ELLEN⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born August 28, 1963 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. She married KEN WILLIAMS June 15, 1985.

Children of KARI ZEHREN and KEN WILLIAMS are:

- i. MICHAEL VANCE⁷ WILLIAMS, b. January 01, 1987.
- ii. TRAVIS RYAN WILLIAMS, b. May 08, 1990.

97. LISA MICHELLE⁶ ZEHREN (*MARJORIE ELLEN⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 29, 1969 in Fargo, Cass County, ND. She married KARL MILLER June 14, 1991.

Children of LISA ZEHREN and KARL MILLER are:

- i. KYLE WESLEY MILLER⁷ MILLER, b. July 10, 1993.
- ii. RYAN JAMES MILLER, b. Bet. 1025 - 1995.

98. BRAD⁶ UNDERBERG (*JEAN ANN⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 21, 1961 in Breckenridge, MN. He married SYLVIA (MRS. BRAD UNDERBERG) 1994.

Child of BRAD UNDERBERG and SYLVIA UNDERBERG) is:

- i. MARISA⁷ UNDERBERG, b. October 15, 1996, Mobile, AL.

99. GREG⁶ UNDERBERG (*JEAN ANN⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 10, 1964 in Bismarck, ND. He married (1) MRS. #1 GREG UNDERBERG. He married (2) LORA (MRS. GREG UNDERBERG) 1993.

Child of GREG UNDERBERG and MRS. UNDERBERG is:

- i. BLAINE⁷ UNDERBERG, b. October 18, 1988, Casper, WY.

Child of GREG UNDERBERG and LORA UNDERBERG) is:

- ii. JESSIE⁷ UNDERBERG, b. October 23, 1996, Douglas, WY.

Notes for JESSIE UNDERBERG:

Born on Bernie's Mom's birthdate.

100. LAURA LYNN⁶ SCHRITZ (*PHILIP GERALD 'PHIL'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 20, 1967 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. She married DENNIS DING September

29, 1990 in Assumption Church, Barnesville, MN.

Children of LAURA SCHRITZ and DENNIS DING are:

- i. JORDAN PHILLIP⁷ DING, b. June 22, 1993.
- ii. ISAAC CHRISTIAN DING, b. January 14, 1997.

101. NICOLE SUZANNE 'NIKKI'⁶ SCHRITZ (*PHILIP GERALD 'PHIL'⁵, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 11, 1974 in Moorhead, Clay Cty, MN. She married KORY FROSLIE September 15, 1995 in Assumption Church, Barnesville, MN, son of STEVE FROSLIE and LINDA BJORENSEN.

Child of NICOLE SCHRITZ and KORY FROSLIE is:

- i. JACOB KORY⁷ FROSLIE, b. Abt. June 1998, Omaha, NE; d. November 13, 1998, died in Omha, NE - burial Catholic Cemetery - Barnesville, MN - 11-18-98.

Notes for JACOB KORY FROSLIE:

Jacob passed away today (11/13/98) from unknown causes. The baby had had a cold and was at day care. Apparently Kory came to pick up Jacob and when they couldn't wake him up, the ambulance took him to the hospital. Kory went and got Nikki and they drove to the hospital, where they had tubes hooked up to Jacob, but to no avail...it is a very sad, sad, situation. (Jacob was almost 5 months old.)

There was an autopsy, but no results so far. They are assuming SIDS but no one knows for sure as yet. The day care is devastated as would be expected.

Funeral mass is Wednesday at 11AM at Assumption in Barnesville. It was originally scheduled for Tuesday, but there are no planes to Fargo, ND from Omaha, NE on Sunday to bring back the baby.

102. BETH ANN⁶ MCEVERS (*RUTH HELEN OR HELENE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 15, 1964 in Moorhead, Clay County, MN. She married AARON TAYLOR June 30, 1984.

Children of BETH MCEVERS and AARON TAYLOR are:

- i. VANESSA RENEE⁷ TAYLOR, b. December 07, 1984, Pt. Townsend, WA - Jefferson General Hospital.
- ii. KRISTEN ALLY TAYLOR, b. July 12, 1990, Pt. Townsend, WA - Jefferson General Hospital.

103. KIMBERLY SUE⁶ MCEVERS (*RUTH HELEN OR HELENE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*)

SMITH FAMILY

was born April 11, 1965 in Moorhead, Clay County, MN. She married JERRY MONROE November 26, 1983.

Children of KIMBERLY MCEVERS and JERRY MONROE are:

- i. JOVILYN S.⁷ MONROE, b. October 11, 1987, Seattle, WA - Virginia Mason Hospital.
- ii. JENNA CRYSTYNE MONROE, b. October 30, 1989, Seattle, WA - Swedish Hospital.

104. RENEE ANNETTE⁶ KERBAUGH (*ARDELLA MAY⁵ ULVEN, ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 04, 1959 in Williston, ND. She married CHARLES DARWIN JOHNSON August 14, 1982.

Children of RENEE KERBAUGH and CHARLES JOHNSON are:

- i. JARED GILBERT⁷ JOHNSON, b. November 20, 1984.
- ii. ADAM JULIUS JOHNSON, b. July 28, 1987.

105. RONALD DEAN⁶ KERBAUGH (*ARDELLA MAY⁵ ULVEN, ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 11, 1961 in Williston, ND. He married WENDY RENAE CHAMBERS November 11, 1991.

Notes for RONALD DEAN KERBAUGH:

209 5th St NW, Tioga, ND 58852-7531

Phone: (701)664-2553

Child of RONALD KERBAUGH and WENDY CHAMBERS is:

- i. CAMERON DEAN⁷ KERBAUGH, b. June 10, 1994.

106. PEGGY ARDELLA⁶ KERBAUGH (*ARDELLA MAY⁵ ULVEN, ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 18, 1965 in Williston, ND. She married PAUL HARVEY WEYRAUCH September 28, 1985.

Children of PEGGY KERBAUGH and PAUL WEYRAUCH are:

- i. BLAINE PAUL⁷ WEYRAUCH, b. September 20, 1991.
- ii. TONYA RENEE WEYRAUCH, b. October 06, 1994.

107. GERALD ERIC (ERIC)⁶ ULVEN (*GUY RICHARD⁵, ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). He married MRS. GERALD ERICK ULVEN in divorced.

Notes for GERALD ERIC (ERIC) ULVEN:

divorced w/2 grand daughters, 1 grandson

Children of GERALD ULVEN and MRS. ULVEN are:

- i. GIRL 1⁷ ULVEN.
- ii. GIRL 2 ULVEN.
- iii. BOY 1 ULVEN.

108. JACOBA ANGELA (ANGE)⁶ ULVEN (*GUY RICHARD⁵, ELVA JULIAN/LILLIAN/GILLIAN 'JULIA'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married MIKE CARSON.

Children of JACOBA ULVEN and MIKE CARSON are:

- i. SON #1⁷ CARSON.
- ii. SON #2 CARSON.

109. MICHAEL⁶ JOHNSON (*CAROL⁵ ROGERS, SARAH KATHERINE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). He married ERICKA (MRS. MICHAEL JOHNSON).

Child of MICHAEL JOHNSON and ERICKA JOHNSON is:

- i. MICHAELA MARIE⁷ JOHNSON.

110. DIANE MARIE⁶ MYERS (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married (1) ED ZIGWEID in Divorced. She married (2) RON BOES.

Children of DIANE MYERS and ED ZIGWEID are:

- i. JEFFRY⁷ ZIGWEID.
- ii. JESSICA ZIGWEID.
- iii. RACHEL ZIGWEID.
- iv. THOMAS ZIGWEID.

Child of DIANE MYERS and RON BOES is:

- v. 2 STEPCHILDREN⁷ BOES.

111. BEVERLY⁶ MYERS (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE'⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married ALLAN NICHOLLS.

Children of BEVERLY MYERS and ALLAN NICHOLLS are:

- i. DANIEL⁷ NICHOLLS.
- ii. CHAVIS NICHOLLS.
- iii. DUSTIN NICHOLLS.

SMITH FAMILY

112. RAY EUGENE⁶ MYERS, JR. (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). He married SUSIE BALDWIN in Divorced.

Children of RAY MYERS and SUSIE BALDWIN are:

- i. MICHAL⁷ MYERS.
- ii. RUSSELL MYERS.
- iii. JACOB MYERS.
- iv. JUSTIN MYERS.

113. SANDRA⁶ MYERS (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married JEFF GREENFIELD.

Children of SANDRA MYERS and JEFF GREENFIELD are:

- i. JOSHUA⁷ GREENFIELD.
- ii. ANDREW GREENFIELD.
- iii. JEREMY GREENFIELD.

114. BARBARA⁶ MYERS (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married STEVE DEWELL.

Children of BARBARA MYERS and STEVE DEWELL are:

- i. ZACHARY⁷ DEWELL.
- ii. AMANDA DEWELL.
- iii. DANIELLE DEWELL.

115. CHERYL⁶ MYERS (*OPAL MAE⁵ O'LOUGHLIN, JOSEPHINE 'JOSIE' MARGARET 'MAGGIE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*). She married TODD WALTERS.

Children of CHERYL MYERS and TODD WALTERS are:

- i. DUNCAN⁷ WALTERS.
- ii. DAKOTA WALTERS.

116. CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL⁶ CROMETT IV (*CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL⁵, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 04, 1941 in Pine River, MN. He married J (MRS. BILL CROMETT, IV).

Notes for CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL' CROMETT IV:
41 Puget Drive -- Steilacoom, WA 98388

Children of CHARLES CROMETT and J CROMETT are:

SMITH FAMILY

- i. JOHN BRADLEY⁷ CROMETT, b. August 12, 1964.
- ii. MARK ALAN CROMETT, b. June 09, 1967.

117. COLLEEN JANE⁶ CROMETT (*CHARLES WILLARD (C.W.) 'BILL'⁵, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 28, 1946. She married GARY MOSER June 22, 1968 in Mpls, MN.

Children of COLLEEN CROMETT and GARY MOSER are:

- i. JILL COLLEEN⁷ MOSER, b. January 07, 1970, Mpls, MN.
- ii. MATTHEW GARY MOSER, b. July 20, 1971, Mpls, MN.
- iii. JOSEPH PAUL MOSER, b. March 05, 1978, Brainerd, MN.
- iv. CATHERINE ANN MOSER, b. September 15, 1979, Brainerd, MN.

118. MARILYN ANN⁶ JOHNSON (*VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 26, 1939, and died July 01, 1965 in buried Lakewood Cemetery, Mpls, MN. She married LEONARD CARLSON January 16, 1959 in Mpls, MN.

Notes for MARILYN ANN JOHNSON:

More About MARILYN ANN JOHNSON:
Cause of Death: Lupus Erthymytosis

Children of MARILYN JOHNSON and LEONARD CARLSON are:

- i. DESINE SUE 'DESI'⁷ CARLSON, b. June 11, 1959.
143. ii. LEONARD RUSSEL 'RUSTY' CARLSON, b. May 22, 1960.
- iii. TODD ALAN CARLSON, b. October 03, 1961.

119. SHARON KAYE⁶ JOHNSON (*VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born October 07, 1940. She married (1) DONALD MARLOW August. She married (2) GEORGE E. WRIGHT May 28, 1960 in Long Beach, CA.

Notes for SHARON KAYE JOHNSON:

Sharon attended the Smith-Johnson family reunion in Buffalo, MN in 8/1998.

Marriage Notes for SHARON JOHNSON and GEORGE WRIGHT:
Divorced George Wright in 1966.

Child of SHARON JOHNSON and DONALD MARLOW is:

- i. SAREE JOY⁷ MARLOW, b. February 20, 1979.

Child of SHARON JOHNSON and GEORGE WRIGHT is:

- ii. MICHAEL DAVID⁷ WRIGHT, b. November 26, 1962, St. Marys in Long Beach,

CA.

120. SANDRA LYNN 'SANDY'⁶ JOHNSON (*VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 18, 1950 in Brainerd, MN. She married (1) JEFF MATKA. She married (2) DAVID GOLDFARB 1975.

Marriage Notes for SANDRA JOHNSON and JEFF MATKA:
Divorced.

Children of SANDRA JOHNSON and JEFF MATKA are:

144.
 - i. JODY LYNN⁷ MATKA, b. December 07, 1967.
 - ii. HEIDI LEE MATKA, b. November 25, 1969.

Children of SANDRA JOHNSON and DAVID GOLDFARB are:

- iii. SETH DAVID⁷ GOLDFARB, b. April 12, 1977, Anaheim, CA.
- iv. MARLEE BETH GOLDFARB, b. September 18, 1979, Mpls, MN.

121. ROBIN LEE⁶ JOHNSON (*VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 24, 1954 in Mpls, MN. She married (1) ROBERT SANDHOFF April 28, 1973. She married (2) ROBERT SCHECKER 1986.

Notes for ROBIN LEE JOHNSON:

Robin attended the Smith-Johnson family reunion in Buffalo, MN in 8/1998.

Marriage Notes for ROBIN JOHNSON and ROBERT SANDHOFF:
Divorced Robert Sandhoff.

Children of ROBIN JOHNSON and ROBERT SANDHOFF are:

- i. SEAN ROBERT⁷ SANDHOFF, b. January 09, 1976.
- ii. SHANNON LEE SANDHOFF, b. 1979.

122. BARBARA RUTH⁶ BROWN (*NORMA RUTH⁵ REID, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 04, 1943. She married RONALD UNVERRICH.

Children of BARBARA BROWN and RONALD UNVERRICH are:

- i. SCOTT RONALD⁷ UNVERRICH, b. July 28, 1963.
- ii. MARK UNVERRICH, b. August 12, 1964.
- iii. LYNN MARIE UNVERRICH, b. February 14, 1967.

123. JAYNE PATRICIA⁶ REID (*CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁵, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born April 24, 1955. She married DANIEL JACKSON July 10, 1976.

SMITH FAMILY

Children of JAYNE REID and DANIEL JACKSON are:

- i. LAUREN RUTH⁷ JACKSON, b. March 06, 1980.

Notes for LAUREN RUTH JACKSON:

Lauren Jackson, granddaughter of Curt Reid, is looking into genealogy - lives in Madison, WI.

Ask her who Kara is.

- ii. KARA JACKSON, b. June 26, 1982.

124. MARY JOANNE⁶ REID (*CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁶, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 12, 1956. She married CARTER B. SCHULTZ May 08, 1977.

Children of MARY REID and CARTER SCHULTZ are:

- i. RYAN⁷ SCHULTZ, b. February 01, 1982.
- ii. MALLORY SCHULTZ, b. September 13, 1985.

125. CAROL JEAN⁶ REID (*CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁶, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 06, 1959. She married RALPH RAYMOND BAHRKE Abt. 1979 in divorced - returned to maiden name Reid.

Child of CAROL REID and RALPH BAHRKE is:

- i. BROOKE MICHELLE⁷ BAHRKE, b. August 28, 1980.

126. JAMES CURTIS⁶ REID (*CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁶, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 14, 1961. He married CATALINA (MRS. JAMES CURTIS REID) Abt. 1985.

Children of JAMES REID and CATALINA REID) are:

- i. CURTIS⁷ REID, b. February 23, 1986.
- ii. DOMINIQUE REID, b. December 26, 1990.

127. NANCY RUTH⁶ REID (*CURTIS ROGERS ' CURT⁶, RUTH ELSIE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 24, 1964. She married STEVE MICKELSON Abt. 1983.

Children of NANCY REID and STEVE MICKELSON are:

- i. JEFF⁷ MICKELSON, b. May 01, 1984.
- ii. DEBBIE MICKELSON, b. October 16, 1985.
- iii. DANIEL MICKELSON, b. October 08, 1986.

128. TERRY BERTON⁶ COLLING (*YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS, AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON,*

SMITH FAMILY

ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹) was born December 02, 1946 in Jamestown, ND. He married (1) ALITA (MRS. TERRY BERTON COLLING). He married (2) WANDA WAGNER 1970 in Jamestown, ND - divorced in 1977/1978.

Children of TERRY COLLING and WANDA WAGNER are:

- i. CHANDRA LYNN⁷ COLLING, b. January 30, 1971, Norfolk, VA.
- ii. STORY LYNN COLLING, b. January 12, 1973, Norfolk, VA.

129. LESLIE YOULEN⁶ COLLING (*YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS, AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 27, 1949 in Jamestown, ND. She married BILL H. LEVENGOOD August 22, 1970, son of KENNETH LEVENGOOD and HELEN ARNOLD.

Child of LESLIE COLLING and BILL LEVENGOOD is:

- i. ADRIENNE YOULEN⁷ LEVENGOOD, b. March 16, 1973, Cheyenne, WY.

130. GRANT ROBERT⁶ COLLING (*YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS, AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born March 05, 1951 in Jamestown, ND. He married (1) MARY ANN GOIMSRUD? (MRS. GRANT ROBERT COLLING). He married (2) CATHLEEN MAE LAGESON December 28, 1974 in Jamestown, ND, daughter of CLINTON LAGESON and LUCILLE LAGESON).

Notes for GRANT ROBERT COLLING:

Grant Colling, Avis Swanson's grandson, owns building down the street and across from John Amos' store in Fergus Falls, MN.

Child of GRANT COLLING and CATHLEEN LAGESON is:

- i. BENJAMIN⁷ COLLING, b. July 12, 1982.

131. BRUCE DOUGLAS⁶ COLLING (*YOULEN PHYLLIS⁵ BARKUS, AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 15, 1952 in Jamestown, ND. He married KIMBERLY MELLIES May 31, 1981 in Cheyenne, WY, daughter of WARREN MELLIES and CHRISTINA SCHUMACHER.

Child of BRUCE COLLING and KIMBERLY MELLIES is:

- i. AMANDA JOANNA⁷ COLLING, b. March 1983.

132. CHARLES SCOTT⁶ HODGES (*JOYCE COLLENE⁵ BARKUS, AVIS YOULEN⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE'³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 17, 1945. He married JUDY WILSON.

Child of CHARLES HODGES and JUDY WILSON is:

- i. JILL⁷ HODGES, b. December 19, 1976.

133. YOULEN KAY⁶ ALVISO (*VERA BEVERLY⁵ SWANSON, AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born June 19, 1951 in Camp Roberts, CA. She married JAMES WILLIAM ALMON September 19, 1970, son of VERGIL ALMON and DOROTHY HUIE.

Children of YOULEN ALVISO and JAMES ALMON are:

- i. YOULEN MARIE⁷ ALMON, b. September 17, 1972, Lancaster, CA.
- ii. DAVID ALLEN ALMON, b. March 03, 1975, San Diego, CA.

134. DANIEL MILTON⁶ ALVISO (*VERA BEVERLY⁵ SWANSON, AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 01, 1953 in Paso Robles, CA. He married MRS. DANIEL MILTON ALVISO.

Child of DANIEL ALVISO and MRS. ALVISO is:

- i. GILBERT ALLANIZ⁷ ALVISO, b. December 08, 1972, Lancaster, CA.

135. ROENA RUTH⁶ ALVISO (*VERA BEVERLY⁵ SWANSON, AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born November 12, 1960 in Paso Robles, CA. She married DAVID WAYNE ROSS June 06, 1978, son of JAMES ROSS and CAROLINE SIEVERS.

Child of ROENA ALVISO and DAVID ROSS is:

- i. AMANDA RENEE⁷ ROSS, b. May 23, 1979, Lancaster, CA.

136. THERESA MARIE⁶ ALVISO (*VERA BEVERLY⁵ SWANSON, AFTON VANCE⁴, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 28, 1961 in Lancaster, CA. She married (1) JOSEPH ANTHONY O'DONNELL April 29, 1977 in Las Vegas, NV, son of WILLIAM O'DONNELL and MARY PARENDIER. She married (2) BUDDY RAY WAMPLER February 28, 1980 in Las Vegas, NV, son of HOMER WAMPLER and WILMA DANIELS.

Child of THERESA ALVISO and JOSEPH O'DONNELL is:

- i. DESIREE MARIE⁷ O'DONNELL, b. December 14, 1977, Lancaster, CA.

137. KIRK PARKER⁶ THOMPSON (*ALMA (ALLIE) ELIZABETH⁵ HUDDLESON, KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 07, 1966 in Univ. of Minnesota Hospital, Mpls, MN. He married KATHRYN ANN JARRETT June 20, 1987 in Albuquerque, NM, daughter of GEORGE HARRISON and ANN WATKINS.

Notes for KIRK PARKER THOMPSON:
Grade School article by Kirk Thompson

Ancestors of Ages

Since about 5/8 of my background is Pennsylvania Dutch, I would like to explain about

what it is. The Pennsylvania Dutch are really Pennsylvania Germans. The word for German is deutsch and got mixed up by the other early settlers so they thought it was dutch.

Most Pennsylvania Dutch are descendents of 18th century settlers from SW Germany. The Benell's and Wertz's were Pennsylvania Dutch but the name Benell is French and Wertz is Swiss. The Wertz's came from the Alsace-Lorraine region between France, Germany, and Switzerland in NE France (which is next to SW Germany). The Alsace-Lorraine region was originally French and the people have great pride in being French in spite of their annexations by Germany throughout history. They mainly speak German.

My Swedish background may be Swedish and Norwegian because it is rumored that there was a trip across the channel by an adventurous Norse.

Many of my ancestors were farmers and only in my grandparents generation did the women work outside the home after marriage. My great great grandmother had a milliner shop.

My mother's great grandparents first child was born and died on an immigrant ship from Sweden. My great great grandmother Huddleson came over from England when she was 8 years old and crossed the plains in a covered wagon. Her mother and aunt were asked to sing Christmas carols for Queen Victoria.

My father's mother is one of 8 children born to her parents and they are living today. The youngest is 57 and the oldest is 75.

My father's great grandmother was a Lovejoy. All the Lovejoys in the United States are related. They are all descended from three brothers who came over from England. My great great great grandfather Peter Lovejoy was in the war of 1812 and his father and 86 other Lovejoys were in the Revolutionary forces.

My mother has a paper that says my great great grandmother Lovejoy is 10th generation of John Rogers. We wonder if this could be the John Rogers who was the first martyr in the persecution under Queen Mary.

The Luce's came from Luceglen, Scotland. They were aristocracy and had a family crest. Some of my great great great grandmother Luce ancestors were named Morrison and some came over on the Mayflower.

Great great great grandfather Smith was a sea captain before he settled down to be a policeman in New York City. (This I believe is wrong - John Calhoun Smith was policeman....our relief was John Cooper Smith - Pat Quinn) Also there is a story that my great great great great great grandfather Daniels was a plantation owner around Norfolk, Virginia. He owned over 200 slaves and was so mean that a slave killed him with a hoe.

It took a little time to get this information and some dates were wrong. One ancestor was listed as being married one day before she was born. All the work was worth it

SMITH FAMILY

because I know a lot more about my family.

Kirk graduated from Los Alamos High School; attended the University of New Mexico, and currently works in the family firm.

Notes for KATHRYN ANN JARRETT:

Kathryn works as a biologist at Los Alamos National Laboratory.

Child of KIRK THOMPSON and KATHRYN JARRETT is:

- i. KEITH JERRETT⁷ THOMPSON, b. January 15, 1988, Sante Fe, NM.

138. KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁶ THOMPSON (*ALMA (ALLIE) ELIZABETH⁵ HUDDLESON, KATHRYN ELIZABETH⁴ SWANSON, ELSIE ELIZABETH 'ELSIE³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born February 08, 1972 in St. Luke's Hosp. - Boise, ID - adopted at 5 1/2 weeks of age.

Notes for KATHRYN ELIZABETH THOMPSON:

Kathryn attends Los Alamos High School and is active in Girl Scouting, the theatre group, and works part-time to help support her horse, dogs, cats and rabbits.

Child of KATHRYN ELIZABETH THOMPSON is:

- i. SCOTT PARKER⁷ THOMPSON, b. December 31, 1994, Las Cruces, Dona Ana Cty, NM.

Generation No. 7

139. JOHN⁷ GILMORE (*JOSEPH FREDRICK⁶, MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 31, 1969 in Duluth, MN. He married GINA (MRS. JOHN GILLMORE).

Notes for JOHN GILMORE:

Lives in Alaska as of 10/1998.

Children of JOHN GILMORE and GINA GILLMORE) are:

- i. JOSEPH⁸ GILMORE, b. June 15, 1995.
- ii. JULIET GILMORE, b. June 18, 1998.

140. STACY OR STACEY⁷ GILMORE (*JOSEPH FREDRICK⁶, MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born July 20, 1970 in Duluth, MN. She married MR. MORRIS.

Notes for STACY OR STACEY GILMORE:
Lives in Missouri as of 10/1998.

Children of STACY GILMORE and MR. MORRIS are:

- i. SAMMY⁸ MORRIS, b. October 30, 1989.
- ii. STACIA MORRIS, b. March 18, 1992.
- iii. SETH MORRIS, b. April 17, 1994.

141. DANIEL⁷ STELCK (*MARGARET MARY⁶ GILMORE, MARY KATHERINE⁵ SCHRITZ, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born September 03, 1969 in Staples, MN. He married LULU (MRS. DANIEL STELCK).

Notes for DANIEL STELCK:

1998 - Daniel has his Masters and is working on his Doctorate in Chemistry and taking classes for ministry. They live in Pullman, Washington.

Notes for LULU (MRS. DANIEL STELCK):

1998 - Lulu teaches elementary classes at the Living Faith Fellowship School.

Children of DANIEL STELCK and LULU STELCK are:

- i. JUDAH DANIEL⁸ STELCK, b. June 06, 1996.
- ii. KAEL FLYNN, b. December 10, 1997.

142. BETH⁷ SCHRITZ (*BARBARA⁶, RAYMOND JOSEPH 'RAY⁶, AMY LOUISE⁴ SMITH, CHARLES 'CHARLIE/GUS' AUGUSTUS OR AUGUSTA³, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 01, 1978.

Child of BETH SCHRITZ is:

- i. BRIANNA⁸ SCHRITZ.

143. LEONARD RUSSEL 'RUSTY'⁷ CARLSON (*MARILYN ANN⁶ JOHNSON, VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born May 22, 1960. He married CHARMEIN VAN ORMUN.

Notes for LEONARD RUSSEL 'RUSTY' CARLSON:

Rusty's family attended the Smith-Johnson family reunion at the park in Buffalo, MN 8/1998. Pat Quinn and Rusty took Dorothy Whitt's Smith Family Register to Rusty's office and copied it. Had Smith family history from John C. Smith.

Children of LEONARD CARLSON and CHARMEIN VAN ORMUN are:

- i. JENNALYNN MAIRE 'JENNA'⁸ CARLSON, b. January 24, 1985.
- ii. JONATHON RUSSEL 'JON' CARLSON, b. December 24, 1986.
- iii. PATRICK DENNIS 'PAT' CARLSON, b. September 20, 1988.

144. JODY LYNN⁷ MATKA (*SANDRA LYNN 'SANDY'⁶ JOHNSON, VERNA LOUISE⁵ CROMETT, ALMA LOUISE⁴ HALL, JESSIE MAUD³ SMITH, JOHN AMOS², JOHN COOPER¹*) was born December 07, 1967. She married JEROME KEATING March 1992.

Children of JODY MATKA and JEROME KEATING are:

- i. ARI MATKA⁸ KEATING, b. September 10, 1984.
- ii. KELLY MATKA KEATING, b. June 19, 1985.

Descendants of John Cooper Smith

1 John Cooper Smith
 .. +Bethiah (or Bethran Rann) Rand
 2 Alice Smith
 2 Frank Smith
 2 Ida Smith
 2 Kate Smith
 2 Marcia Smith
 2 John Amos Smith
 +Sarah Catherine or Catharine Bogenrief
 3 Charles 'Charlie/Gus' Augustus or Augusta Smith
 +Eugenia Marie 'Jennie or Gen' Barrel or Baril
 4 Jerome Smith
 4 Lamont or LaMonte William 'Monte' Smith
 +Eva May Price
 5 Raymond Lamont Smith
 4 Guy Custer Smith
 4 Irving Charles Smith
 +Lizzie D. 'Betty' Wright
 5 Blanche Eugenie Smith
 5 Ethel Lorraine Smith
 5 Vera Alice Smith
 5 Elza Joyce Smith
 4 Baby #1 Smith
 4 George Lester Smith
 +Violet LaBonne
 4 Baby #2 Smith
 4 Amy Louise Smith
 +Anton 'Tony' Schritz
 5 Mary Katherine Schritz
 +John Fredrick 'Jack' Gilmore
 5 John Alys Schritz
 +Jeanette Angeline Kluck
 *2nd Wife of John Alys Schritz:
 +Janet Lou (Jan or Jiffy) Bancroft
 5 Raymond Joseph 'Ray' Schritz
 +Marie Helen Erdman
 5 Eileen Grace Schritz
 +Donald A. Halverson
 5 Carolyn Rosella Schritz
 +John M. 'Jack' Ruland
 5 Marjorie Ellen Schritz
 +Michael John Zehren
 5 Jean Ann Schritz
 +Bernie Underberg
 5 Philip Gerald 'Phil' Schritz
 +Rosemary 'Rosie' Morrison
 5 Ruth Helen or Helene Schritz
 +Allen W. McEvers
 4 Allan or Allen Russell Smith
 +Harriet (Mrs. Allan or Allen Russell Smith)
 4 Glenn Porter Smith
 4 Iva Agnes Smith
 +Irling H. Sims
 5 Philip Berle or Phillip Barill Sims
 5 Phyllis Lillie Sims
 4 Fred Robert Smith
 +Rose Mildred O'Loughlin
 5 Irling Stanley Smith
 +Mitzi Lou Walker
 5 Duane Wesley Smith

..... +Mildred Ellen Hickey
..... 5 Cecil Vernon 'Vern' Smith
..... +Joyce Varlene Watkins
..... *2nd Wife of Cecil Vernon 'Vern' Smith:
..... +Dale Bishop
..... 5 Cheryl Rose Smith
..... +Kelvey Lee Melom
..... *2nd Husband of Cheryl Rose Smith:
..... +James Vaughn
..... 4 Donald Howard 'Don' Smith
..... +Gena (#2 Mrs. Donald Howard Smith)
..... *2nd Wife of Donald Howard 'Don' Smith:
..... +Martha May McIntosh
..... 5 Shirley Jean Smith
..... *3rd Wife of Donald Howard 'Don' Smith:
..... +Gail L. Kluck
..... 5 Suzanne Laverne Smith
..... 5 Melissa Lynn Smith
..... 4 Elva Julian/Lillian/Gillian 'Julia' Smith
..... +Julius Ulven
..... 5 Marvin George Ulven
..... +Barbara (Mrs. Marvin George Ulven)
..... 5 Charles Gene Ulven
..... +Barbara (maiden name) Johnson
..... 5 Alvern (or Alvery) Julius Ulven
..... +Elaine Stone
..... 5 Ardella May Ulven
..... +LaVerne 'Jerry' Kerbaugh
..... 5 Guy Richard Ulven
..... +Dawn Vos
..... 5 Kathy Ulven
..... +Roger Henrikson
..... 4 Eunice Mary Smith
..... +James Chrisholm
..... 4 Alice Irma Smith
..... 4 Baby #3 Smith
..... 4 Sarah Katherine Smith
..... +James Rogers
..... 5 Carol Rogers
..... +Curtis Johnson
..... 5 James Rogers
..... 5 Marilyn Rogers
..... +Paul Woelffel
..... 4 Josephine 'Josie' Margaret 'Maggie' Smith
..... +Stanley Melvin O'Loughlin
..... 5 Lamont 'Montie' Russell O'Loughlin
..... 5 Allan Roy O'Loughlin
..... 5 Armenia Carol O'Loughlin
..... 5 Opal Mae O'Loughlin
..... +Ray Eugene Myers, Sr.
..... *2nd Husband of Opal Mae O'Loughlin:
..... +Robert L. Halla
..... 5 Howard James O'Loughlin
..... 5 Patrick Michael O'Loughlin
..... 4 Richard Vernon Smith
..... 3 Carrie May Smith
..... +Walter J. Wheeler
..... 3 Alma Jane Smith
..... +Clarence Mason Farwell
..... 4 Edith 'Mildred' Farwell
..... +Harris Oliver Gish
..... *2nd Husband of Edith 'Mildred' Farwell:

..... +Robert (Bob) McDonald
 3 Edith Youlen 'Aunt Ede' Smith
 +Frank B. Heustis
 4 Sarah Elsie 'Sadie or Elsie' Heustis
 +James G. 'Jim' Tuttle
 4 Ralph Lamont or Lathrop Heustis
 +Ella Janet Anderson
 5 More Children Heustis
 *2nd Wife of Ralph Lamont or Lathrop Heustis:
 +Olive McCutchen
 5 Armin Ralph 'Armin' Heustis
 +Helen (Mrs. Ralph Armin 'Armin' Heustis)
 *2nd Wife of Armin Ralph 'Armin' Heustis:
 +Wife #1 (Mrs. Ralph Armin 'Armin' Heustis)
 5 Duane William Heustis
 4 Lamont Amos Smith Heustis
 +Mrs. #2 Lamont Amos Smith Heustis
 *2nd Wife of Lamont Amos Smith Heustis:
 +Mary A. Cahill
 3 Lamont Lacy or Lacey 'Monte' Smith
 +Nellie 'Nell' Mabel or Mabie
 4 Kenneth R. Smith
 4 Laurence M. Smith
 3 Jessie Maud Smith
 +Herbert Henry Hall
 4 Clyde Amos Hall
 +Sarah Duslet or Dussault
 *2nd Wife of Clyde Amos Hall:
 +Alice Anderson
 4 Alma Louise Hall
 +Morris (or Maurice) Louis Cromett
 5 Charles Willard (C.W.) 'Bill' Cromett III
 +Iris Engel
 5 Dorothy (Dodi) Leon Cromett
 +Floyd W. Whitt
 5 Verna Louise Cromett
 +G. Russell Johnson
 4 Warren Parker 'Parker' Hall, Sr.
 +Fanny Basso
 5 Warren Parker Hall, Jr.
 +Pauline Anderson
 5 Richard Arnold Hall
 +Lucille (Mrs. Richard Hall)
 4 Ruth Elsie Hall
 +Pete Schultz
 *2nd Husband of Ruth Elsie Hall:
 +Jack Axtell
 *3rd Husband of Ruth Elsie Hall:
 +Curtis Harrington Reid
 5 Norma Ruth Reid
 +Samuel Robert Brown
 5 Keith Harrington Reid
 5 Curtis Rogers 'Curt' Reid
 +Joan Mary Pope
 *2nd Wife of Curtis Rogers 'Curt' Reid:
 +Mary Rose Bacon
 5 Rosemary Reid
 4 Margaret Maude Hall
 +Orvie Wesley Fagen
 5 Terry Ann Fagen
 3 Elsie Elizabeth 'Elsie' Smith
 +Albert Victor Swanson

SMITH FAMILY

..... 4 Stillborn Boy Swanson
 4 Avis Youlen Swanson
 +Charles Van Barkus
 5 Youlen Phyllis Barkus
 +Berton Wasson Colling
 5 Patricia Zae Barkus
 +Lyle A. Stoe
 5 Joyce Collene Barkus
 +Jerald S. Hodges
 4 Claribel or Clarabelle Maud Swanson
 4 Afton Vance Swanson
 +Ruth Lee Scholl
 5 Elsie Roena Swanson
 5 Vera Beverly Swanson
 +Milton Rudolph Alviso
 5 Delores Lee Swanson
 +Bobbie Gene Carter
 5 Raymond Victor Swanson
 +Juanita Ardella Bladsoe
 5 Joseph Dillard Swanson
 +Dorothy Marie Arnold
 5 Edward Vance Swanson
 +Lilly Ann Maulden
 5 Rodney Allen Swanson
 +Mrs. Rodney Allen Swanson
 5 Kathlyn Ruth Swanson
 +Reuel Edward Ward
 4 Edith Dorothy Swanson
 4 Keith Richard Swanson
 +Neva Ruth Youngkin
 5 Von Jean Swanson
 +Frances F. Fenn
 *2nd Wife of Von Jean Swanson:
 +Margaret Marsden
 5 Lawrence Myrven Swanson
 +Mildred Darlyne Smith
 *2nd Wife of Lawrence Myrven Swanson:
 +Shirley Ann Tenneson
 *2nd Wife of Keith Richard Swanson:
 +Florence Fogel
 4 Kathryn Elizabeth Swanson
 +Dale Ozero Huddleson
 5 Alma (Allie) Elizabeth Huddleson
 +Thomas Keith (T.K.) Thompson
 5 Linda Kay Huddleson
 +Robert Duane 'Bob' Sundberg
 *2nd Husband of Linda Kay Huddleson:
 +Wayne Braddock
 5 Nancy Patricia Huddleson
 +Gary Baker
 *2nd Husband of Nancy Patricia Huddleson:
 +Stanley Wray
 5 Dale Parker Huddleson
 +Kathleen Mable Williams
 *2nd Wife of Dale Parker Huddleson:
 +Joy Johnson
 3 Arthur Cooper 'Gus' or 'Uncle Art' Smith
 +Helen Gleason
 4 Kathryn Smith
 *2nd Wife of Arthur Cooper 'Gus' or 'Uncle Art' Smith:
 +Jolene Zalene or Zalener
 2 Augusta B. 'Gussie' Smith

SMITH FAMILY

..... +Mr. Oraage King
..... 2 Randall 'Ron or Rand' Smith
..... 2 Louisa 'Lou or Louie' Smith
..... 2 William Youlen 'Billy' Smith
..... 2 Charles Wesley 'Charlie' Smith
..... +Laura Etta Thompson
..... 3 William N. Smith
..... 3 Lottie A. Smith
..... 4 Twin 1 Smith
..... 4 Twin 2 Smith
..... 3 Bessie J. Smith
..... 3 LeRoy N. 'Sylvester' Smith
..... +Jennie C. (Mrs. LeRoy Smith)
..... 3 Lucy G. Smith
..... 3 Lucille M. 'Lucy or Babe' Smith
..... 2 Bethiah A. Smith

Index of Individuals

- #1, Husband: 134
 #2, Husband: 134
 Adams, Patrice: 105
 Adams, Richard 'Dick': 104, 105
 Ahmadyar, Nooria: 132, 133
 Ahmadyar, Sonya Jeanette: 133
 Almon, David Allen: 146
 Almon, James William: 146
 Almon, Vergil Everett: 146
 Almon, Youlen Marie: 146
 Alviso, Craig Afton: 101
 Alviso, Dale Enoch: 101
 Alviso, Daniel D.: 100
 Alviso, Daniel Milton: 101, 146
 Alviso, Gilbert Allaniz: 146
 Alviso, Milton Rudolph: 100, 154
 Alviso, Mrs. Daniel Milton: 146
 Alviso, Roena Ruth: 101, 146
 Alviso, Theresa Marie: 101, 146
 Alviso, Vanessa Rae: 101
 Alviso, Youlen Kay: 100, 146
 Anderson, Alice: 45, 47, 153
 Anderson, Ella Janet: 70, 71, 153
 Anderson, Pauline: 99, 153
 Arnold, Carter: 101
 Arnold, Dorothy Marie: 101, 154
 Arnold, Helen: 145
 Atwood, Marjje: 102
 Austin, Bessie Mabel Rose: 79
 Axtell, Jack: 73, 153
 Bacon, Howard Meryl, Sr.: 100
 Bacon, Mary Rose: 100, 153
 Bahrke, Brooke Michelle: 144
 Bahrke, Ralph Raymond: 144
 Baker, Gary: 104, 154
 Baldwin, Susie: 141
 Bancroft, Janet Lou (Jan or Jiffy): 79, 82, 151
 Baril, Camile or Camille Barril or Barrel or: 21
 Baril, Eugenia Marie 'Jennie or Gen' Barrel or: 21, 26, 28, 151
 Barkus, Joyce Collene: 75, 100, 145, 154
 Barkus, Patricia Zae: 75, 154
 Barkus, William Henry: 75
 Barkus, Youlen Phyllis: 75, 100, 144, 145, 154
 Basso, Fanny: 72, 73, 153
 Beckius, Catherine: 60
 Benell, Nelle Leone: 102
 Bishop, Dale: 90, 152
 Bjorensen, Linda: 138
 Bladsoe, Juanita Ardella: 76, 154
 Blais, Marie 'Mary' Bleaux or: 21
 Blakley, Kerry Gray: 106
 Bliler, Elizabeth (or Bloler or Buler): 11
 Boes, 2 Stepchildren: 140
 Boes, Ron: 140
 Bogenrief, Samuel, Jr.: 11
 Bogenrief, Sarah Catherine or Catharine: 11, 15, 17, 151
 Bolgrean, Alex Michael: 136
 Bolgrean, Michael (Mike): 136
 Bolgrean, Mickella Rae: 136
 Bolgrean, Sheena Rae: 136
 Bouma, Pam: 93
 Braddock, Bradley Dean: 104
 Braddock, Mr.: 103
 Braddock, Wayne: 103, 154
 Brown, Barbara Ruth: 100, 143
 Brown, Kathy: 100
 Brown, Samuel Robert: 99, 153
 Buth, Patty: 136
 Cahill, Mary A.: 38, 153
 Carlson, Desine Sue 'Desi': 142
 Carlson, Jennalynn Maire 'Jenna': 149
 Carlson, Jonathon Russel 'Jon': 149
 Carlson, Leonard: 142
 Carlson, Leonard Russel 'Rusty': 142, 149
 Carlson, Patrick Dennis 'Pat': 149
 Carlson, Todd Alan: 142
 Carson, Mike: 140
 Carson, Son #1: 140
 Carson, Son #2: 140
 Carter, Bobbie Gene: 101, 154
 Carter, Christina Marie: 101
 Carter, Gary Lee: 101
 Carter, Patricia Ann: 101
 Chambers, Wendy Renae: 139
 Chick, Lucy Lenora: 101
 Christholm, James: 30, 152
 Christian, Regina Rose: 89
 Colling, Alita (Mrs. Terry Berton: 145
 Colling, Mary Ann Goimsrud? (Mrs. Grant Robert: 145
 Colling, Amanda Joanna: 145
 Colling, Benjamin: 145
 Colling, Berton Wasson: 100, 154
 Colling, Bruce Douglas: 100, 145

SMITH FAMILY

Colling, Charles Peter: 1005
 Colling, Grant Robert: 100, 145
 Colling, Leslie Youlen: 100, 145
 Colling, Story Lynn: 145
 Colling, Terry Berton: 100, 144, 145
 Cramer, Monica: 102
 Cromett, Another Boy: 98
 Cromett, Another Girl: 98
 Cromett, Charles Willard (C.W.) 'Bill' III: 72, 98, 141, 142, 153
 Cromett, Charles Willard (C.W.) 'Bill' IV: 98, 141
 Cromett, Colleen Jane: 98, 142
 Cromett, Dorothy (Dodi) Leon: 72, 153
 Cromett, J (Mrs. Bill, IV): 141
 Cromett, John Bradley: 142
 Cromett, Mark Alan: 142
 Cromett, Morris (or Maurice) Louis: 71, 72, 153
 Cromett, Verna Louise: 72, 98, 99, 142, 143, 149, 150, 153
 Daniels, Wilma: 146
 Davidson, Roena Pearl: 75
 Davis, Mary: 104
 Dewell, Amanda: 141
 Dewell, Danielle: 141
 Dewell, Steve: 141
 Dewell, Zachary: 141
 Ding, Dennis: 137, 138
 Ding, Isaac Christian: 138
 Ding, Jordan Phillip: 138
 Dornink, Andra Belin: 106
 Dornink, Joseph Royse 'Joe': 106
 Dornink, Roy: 106
 Dussault, Sarah Duslet or: 45, 47, 153
 Engel, Iris: 98, 153
 Erdman, Marie Helen: 86, 151
 Fagen, Alfred Brock: 73
 Fagen, Orvie Wesley: 73-75, 153
 Fagen, Terry Ann: 75, 153
 Fajardo, Ofelia Esperanza: 112
 Farwell, Clarence Mason: 32, 34, 152
 Farwell, Edith 'Mildred': 34, 152
 Fenn, Frances F.: 76, 154
 Flynn, Kael: 149
 Fodor, Julia: 100
 Fogel, Florence: 76, 154
 Fossum, Tammie: 135
 Franklin, Gerald Lewis: 124, 126
 Froslic, Jacob Kory: 138
 Froslic, Kory: 138
 Froslic, Steve: 138
 Gillmore), Gina (Mrs. John: 148
 Gilmore, Catherine 'Cathi' Ann: 79, 104, 105
 Gilmore, Fredrick: 79
 Gilmore, John: 105, 148
 Gilmore, John Fredrick 'Jack': 79, 151
 Gilmore, Joseph: 148
 Gilmore, Joseph Fredrick: 79, 105, 148
 Gilmore, Juliet: 148
 Gilmore, Margaret Mary: 79, 105, 149
 Gilmore, Stacy or Stacey: 105, 148, 149
 Gilmore, Theresa Rose: 79, 106
 Gish, Harris Oliver: 34, 152
 Gleason, Helen: 58, 59, 154
 Goldfarb, David: 143
 Goldfarb, Marlee Beth: 143
 Goldfarb, Seth David: 143
 Gould, David: 97
 Greenfield, Andrew: 141
 Greenfield, Jeff: 141
 Greenfield, Jeremy: 141
 Greenfield, Joshua: 141
 Grendahl, Robby: 105, 106
 Griffin, Sharon: 135
 Haley, Mary: 88
 Hall), Lucille (Mrs. Richard: 99, 153
 Hall, Alma Louise: 47, 71, 72, 98, 141-143, 149, 150, 153
 Hall, Andrew (Andy): 99
 Hall, Bill: 99
 Hall, Clyde Amos: 45, 46, 153
 Hall, Cyrus Apollus: 41
 Hall, Diane: 99
 Hall, Herbert Henry: 41, 44, 45, 153
 Hall, Julie: 99
 Hall, Margaret Maude: 47, 73-75, 153
 Hall, Michael (Mike): 99
 Hall, Richard Arnold: 73, 99, 153
 Hall, Ruth Elsie: 47, 73, 99, 100, 143, 144, 153
 Hall, Warren Parker 'Parker', Sr.: 47, 72, 73, 99, 153
 Hall, Warren Parker, Jr.: 73, 99, 153
 Halla, Robert L.: 94, 152
 Halverson), Laura (Mrs. Tim: 135
 Halverson, Alicia Liv: 135
 Halverson, Arthur: 86
 Halverson, Bradley Ross: 136
 Halverson, Brent Robert: 136
 Halverson, Bryce James: 135
 Halverson, Child: 136
 Halverson, Craig Donald: 87, 135
 Halverson, Donald A.: 86, 87, 151
 Halverson, Erika Kay: 135
 Halverson, Erin Ann: 135
 Halverson, Karlie Lee: 135
 Halverson, Kevin Wayne: 87, 135
 Halverson, Kristi Lynn: 87, 136
 Halverson, Luke Michael: 135
 Halverson, Mark Allan: 87, 135, 136
 Halverson, Steven Brent: 87, 136
 Halverson, Tabatha Kristy: 135
 Halverson, Taryn Sue: 135
 Halverson, Timothy Lee: 87, 135
 Halverson, Torrey Lee: 135

SMITH FAMILY

Hamacher, Elisse 136
 Hamacher, Jacob: 136
 Hamacher, Paul Joseph: 136
 Hamacher, Tess: 136
 Hargrove, James Lee: 107, 108, 112
 Hargrove, John Justin: 112
 Hargrove, Katharine Irene 'Kate': 112
 Harman, Johnathan Lee: 127, 131
 Harman, Michael Lee: 131
 Harris, Mary Ann: 101
 Harrison, George: 146
 Hartle, George Gabriel: 107
 Hartle, Phillip J.: 107
 Hegge, Lillian: 90
 Henrickson, Roger: 67, 152
 Heustis), Helen (Mrs. Ralph Armin 'Armin': 97, 98, 153
 Heustis), Wife #1 (Mrs. Ralph Armin 'Armin': 97, 98, 153
 Heustis, Armin Ralph 'Armin': 71, 97, 98, 153
 Heustis, Boy #1: 98
 Heustis, Boy #2: 98
 Heustis, Boy #3: 98
 Heustis, Duane William: 71, 153
 Heustis, Frank B.: 34, 37, 153
 Heustis, Girl: 98
 Heustis, Lamont Amos Smith: 38, 153
 Heustis, More Children: 71, 153
 Heustis, Mrs. #2 Lamont Amos Smith: 38, 153
 Heustis, Ralph Lamont or Lathrop: 38, 70, 71, 97, 153
 Heustis, Sarah Elsie 'Sadie or Elsie': 37, 153
 Heustis, son: 98
 Hickey, Mildred Ellen: 65, 152
 Hodges, Charles Scott: 100, 145
 Hodges, Jerald S.: 100, 154
 Hodges, Jill: 145
 Hoffman, Male: 112
 Huddleson, Alma (Allie) Elizabeth: 78, 102, 103, 146, 148, 154
 Huddleson, Dale Ozero: 76, 78, 154
 Huddleson, Dale Parker: 78, 104, 154
 Huddleson, Elizabeth Joy: 104
 Huddleson, John Parker: 76
 Huddleson, Linda Kay: 78, 103, 154
 Huddleson, Nancy Patricia: 78, 104, 154
 Huddleson, Patrick Ian: 104
 Hudson, Karen: 99
 Huie, Dorothy Ann: 146
 Jackson, Daniel: 143, 144
 Jackson, Kara: 144
 Jackson, Lauren Ruth: 144
 Jarrett, Kathryn Ann: 146, 148
 Jenkins, Clyde: 104
 Johlsrude, Marilyn: 134
 Johnshoy, Edward Walter: 124
 Johnshoy, Matthew Steven: 127
 Johnshoy, Steven Edward: 124, 127
 Johnson), Ericka (Mrs. Michael: 140
 Johnson, Adam Julius: 139
 Johnson, Barbara (maiden name): 92, 152
 Johnson, Charles Darwin: 139
 Johnson, Curtis: 94, 152
 Johnson, G. Russell: 98, 99, 153
 Johnson, Jared Gilbert: 139
 Johnson, Joy: 104, 154
 Johnson, Lawrence Oscar: 104
 Johnson, Marilyn Ann: 99, 142, 149
 Johnson, Mark: 94
 Johnson, Michael: 94, 140
 Johnson, Michaela Marie: 140
 Johnson, Robin Lee: 99, 143
 Johnson, Rollie Irving: 99
 Johnson, Sandra Lynn 'Sandy': 99, 143, 150
 Johnson, Sharon Kaye: 99, 142
 Johnson, Thelma I.: 66
 Jones, Steven: 106
 Keating, Ari Matka: 150
 Keating, Jerome: 150
 Keating, Kelly Matka: 150
 Kelly, Minnie: 76
 Kemper, Alma Evelyn: 76
 Kerbaugh, Cameron Dean: 139
 Kerbaugh, LaVerne 'Jerry': 92, 93, 152
 Kerbaugh, Paula Hazel: 93
 Kerbaugh, Peggy Ardella: 93, 139
 Kerbaugh, Renee Annette: 93, 139
 Kerbaugh, Ronald Dean: 93, 139
 King, Mr. Oraage: 8, 155
 Kirschenhelter, Mr.: 78
 Kluck, Gail L.: 66, 152
 Kluck, Jeanette Angeline: 79, 80, 82, 84, 151
 Kluck, Joseph A.: 79
 Kluck, Robert Ferdinan: 66
 Krull, Gary Walter: 120, 123
 Krull, Jason Gary Walter: 123
 Krull, Keri Ann: 123
 Krull, Walter August: 120
 Kyhn), Shiela MNU (Mrs. Edwin J.: 131
 Kyhn, Diele Cheri: 132
 Kyhn, Edwin J.: 131
 Kyhn, Robert Gene 'Bob': 131, 132
 LaBonne, Violet: 29, 151
 Lageson), Lucille (Mrs. Clinton: 145
 Lageson, Cathleen Mae: 145
 Lageson, Clinton: 145
 Larson, Naomi: 124
 LeNoue, Robert Joseph 'Bob': 85
 Levengood, Adrienne Youlen: 145
 Levengood, Bill H.: 145
 Levengood, Kenneth: 145
 Mabie, Nellie 'Nell' Mabel or: 39, 40, 153

SMITH FAMILY

Marlow, Donald: 142
 Marsden, Margaret: 76, 154
 Matka, Heidi Lee: 143
 Matka, Jeff: 143
 Matka, Jody Lynn: 143, 150
 Maulden, Lilly Ann: 101, 154
 Maulden, Luell Worth: 101
 McCutchen, Olive: 70, 71, 153
 McDonald, Drew Patrick: 135
 McDonald, John: 135
 McDonald, Robert (Bob): 34, 153
 McEvers, Allen W.: 90, 151
 McEvers, Beth Ann: 90, 138
 McEvers, Kimberly Sue: 90, 138, 139
 McEvers, Lester: 90
 McGinnis, Lilly Jane: 75
 McGinnity, Mr.: 92
 McIntosh, Martha May: 66, 152
 Mellies, Kimberly: 145
 Mellies, Warren: 145
 Melom, Kelvey Lee: 65, 152
 Mickelson, Daniel: 144
 Mickelson, Debbie: 144
 Mickelson, Jeff: 144
 Mickelson, Steve: 144
 Miller, Clyde E.: 69, 70
 Miller, Girl: 97
 Miller, Henry Clyde, Jr.: 97
 Miller, Henry Clyde, Sr.: 70, 97
 Miller, Jessie 'Jess': 70, 96
 Miller, Karl: 137
 Miller, Kyle Wesley Miller: 137
 Miller, Phyllis Arlene: 120
 Miller, Ryan James: 137
 Miller, Sharron: 97
 Mitchell, Alice Louise: 107
 Mondragon, Carl Robert: 101
 Monroe, Jenna Crystyne: 139
 Monroe, Jerry: 139
 Monroe, Jovilyn S.: 139
 Morris, Mr.: 148, 149
 Morris, Sammy: 149
 Morris, Seth: 149
 Morris, Stacia: 149
 Morrison, Eugene R.: 89
 Morrison, Rosemary 'Rosie': 89, 151
 Moser, Catherine Ann: 142
 Moser, Gary: 142
 Moser, Jill Colleen: 142
 Moser, Joseph Paul: 142
 Moser, Matthew Gary: 142
 Myers, Barbara: 96, 141
 Myers, Beverly: 96, 140
 Myers, Cheryl: 96, 141
 Myers, Diane Marie: 96, 140
 Myers, Jacob: 141
 Myers, Justin: 141
 Myers, Michial: 141
 Myers, Ray Eugene, Jr.: 96, 141
 Myers, Ray Eugene, Sr.: 94, 96, 152
 Myers, Russell: 141
 Myers, Sandra: 96, 141
 Myers, William: 96
 Myhre, Margit O.: 103
 Nelson, Hannah: 47
 Nicholls, Allan: 140
 Nicholls, Chavis: 140
 Nicholls, Daniel: 140
 Nicholls, Dustin: 140
 O'Donnell, Desiree Marie: 146
 O'Donnell, Joseph Anthony: 146
 O'Donnell, William: 146
 Oliva, Jose Abelino, Jr.: 112
 Oliva, Jose Abelino, Sr.: 112
 O'Loughlin, Allan Roy: 69, 152
 O'Loughlin, Armenia Carol: 69, 152
 O'Loughlin, Howard James: 69, 152
 O'Loughlin, James Francis: 64, 68
 O'Loughlin, Lamont 'Montie' Russell: 69, 152
 O'Loughlin, Opal Mae: 69, 94, 96, 140, 141, 152
 O'Loughlin, Patrick Michael: 69, 152
 O'Loughlin, Rose Mildred: 64, 65, 151
 O'Loughlin, Stanley Melvin: 68, 69, 152
 Parendier, Mary Ann: 146
 Pauly, Dorothy (Mae) Margaret: 112
 Petersen, Milton John: 123
 Petersen, Susan Jeanette: 123, 124
 Peterson, Donna: 135
 Pope, Joan Mary: 100, 153
 Price, Eva May: 59, 151
 Quinn, Francis Joseph 'Butch': 112, 118, 119
 Quinn, Jamie Lynn: 120
 Quinn, Shawn Cameron: 119
 Rand, Amos: 3
 Rand, Bethiah (or Bethran Rann): 3, 7, 8, 151
 Rand, Mrs. Amos: 3
 Reid, Catalina (Mrs. James Curtis): 144
 Reid, Carol Jean: 100, 144
 Reid, Curtis: 144
 Reid, Curtis Harrington: 73, 153
 Reid, Curtis Rogers 'Curt': 73, 100, 143, 144, 153
 Reid, Dominique: 144
 Reid, James Curtis: 100, 144
 Reid, Jayne Patricia: 100, 143, 144
 Reid, Keith Harrington: 73, 153
 Reid, Laura Ann: 100
 Reid, Mary Joanne: 100, 144
 Reid, Nancy Ruth: 100, 144
 Reid, Norma Ruth: 73, 99, 143, 153
 Reid, Rosemary: 73, 153

SMITH FAMILY

Rich, Vin, Frank: 64, 68, 86
 Robertson, Carol Joy: 104
 Rogers, Carol: 68, 94, 140, 152
 Rogers, James: 68, 152
 Rogers, James: 67, 68, 152
 Rogers, Marilyn: 68, 94, 152
 Ross, Amanda Renee: 146
 Ross, David Wayne: 146
 Ross, James Beverly, Sr.: 146
 Ross, Josephine: 97
 Ruland), Mary (Mrs. Mathew: 136
 Ruland, Andrew: 88
 Ruland, Belen: 88, 136
 Ruland, Chelsea: 137
 Ruland, Colter: 137
 Ruland, John M. 'Jack': 87, 88, 151
 Ruland, Matthew John 'Matt': 88, 136
 Ruland, Sandra L.: 88
 Sandhoff, Robert: 143
 Sandhoff, Sean Robert: 143
 Sandhoff, Shannon Lee: 143
 Schecker, Robert: 143
 Schmal, John: 120
 Schmidt, Louise Anna: 73
 Scholl, Frank Dillard: 75
 Scholl, Ruth Lee: 75, 76, 154
 Schritz), Becky (Mrs. Terry: 134
 Schritz), Carol (wife #2) (Mrs. Anthony: 134
 Schritz), Wife #1 (Mrs. Terry: 134
 Schritz, Amy Joan: 86, 135
 Schritz, Anthony: 86, 133, 134
 Schritz, Anton 'Tony': 60, 61, 63, 151
 Schritz, Baby Boy: 134
 Schritz, Barbara: 86, 134, 149
 Schritz, Beth: 134, 149
 Schritz, Brenda Mae: 85, 124, 126, 127
 Schritz, Brianna: 149
 Schritz, Carolyn Rosella: 64, 87, 88, 136, 151
 Schritz, Diane Kathleen: 84, 107, 112
 Schritz, Eileen Grace: 64, 86, 87, 135, 136, 151
 Schritz, Gerard Ivan 'Jerry': 85, 123, 124
 Schritz, Heinrich (Henri): 60
 Schritz, Howard Anton: 84
 Schritz, Jarod Michael: 124
 Schritz, Jean Ann: 64, 89, 137, 151
 Schritz, John Alys: 63, 79, 80, 82, 84, 107, 112, 120, 123, 124, 127, 131, 132, 151
 Schritz, John Jeffrey 'Jeff': 86, 132, 133
 Schritz, Kari: 134
 Schritz, Kathleen: 86
 Schritz, Katie (or Katy) Ann: 90
 Schritz, Laura Lynn: 89, 137, 138
 Schritz, Marjorie Ellen: 64, 88, 137, 151
 Schritz, Mary Katherine: 63, 79, 104-106, 148, 149, 151
 Schritz, Mary Sue: 85, 86
 Schritz, Meagan Leigh: 90
 Schritz, Michael: 134
 Schritz, Nicole Suzanne 'Nikki': 89, 138
 Schritz, Patricia Ilene: 85, 112, 118, 119
 Schritz, Philip Gerald 'Phil': 64, 89, 137, 138, 151
 Schritz, Raymond Eugene: 134
 Schritz, Raymond Joseph 'Ray': 63, 86, 133-135, 149, 151
 Schritz, Reese: 134
 Schritz, Ronald David 'Ron': 86
 Schritz, Rory: 134
 Schritz, Rosanne (no middle initial) Marie: 85, 120, 123
 Schritz, Ruth Helen or Helene: 64, 90, 138, 151
 Schritz, Shannon Kay: 89
 Schritz, Stacie Belinda: 86, 131, 132
 Schritz, Terrence W. 'Terry': 86, 134
 Schritz, Tyler Jeremy: 124
 Schritz, Wendy Jo: 86, 127, 128, 131
 Schultz, Carter B.: 144
 Schultz, Mallory: 144
 Schultz, Pete: 73, 153
 Schultz, Ryan: 144
 Schumacher, Christina: 145
 Sievers, Caroline: 146
 Sims, Irling H.: 64, 151
 Sims, Philip Berle or Phillip Barill: 64, 151
 Sims, Phyllis Lillie: 64, 151
 Smith), Gena (#2 Mrs. Donald Howard: 66, 152
 Smith), Harriet (Mrs. Allan or Allen Russell: 29, 151
 Smith), Jennie C. (Mrs. LeRoy: 20, 155
 Smith, Aaron Grant: 92
 Smith, Alice: 8, 151
 Smith, Alice Irma: 30, 152
 Smith, Allan or Allen Russell: 29, 151
 Smith, Alma Jane: 18, 32-34, 152
 Smith, Amy Louise: 29, 60, 63, 79, 86-90, 104-107, 112, 120, 123, 124, 127, 131-138, 148, 149, 151
 Smith, Arthur Cooper 'Gus' or 'Uncle Art': 18, 58, 59, 154
 Smith, Augusta B. 'Gussie': 8, 154
 Smith, Baby #1: 29, 151
 Smith, Baby #2: 29, 151
 Smith, Baby #3: 30, 152
 Smith, Bessie J.: 20, 155
 Smith, Bethiah A.: 11, 155
 Smith, Blanche Eugenie: 60, 151
 Smith, Blane Tyler: 92
 Smith, Carol Diane: 92
 Smith, Carrie May: 18, 30-32, 69, 96, 97, 152
 Smith, Cecil Vernon 'Vern': 65, 90, 91, 152
 Smith, Charles 'Charlie/Gus' Augustus or Augusta: 18, 21, 26, 28, 59, 60, 64, 66-68, 78, 79, 86-90, 92-94, 104-107, 112, 120, 123, 124, 127, 131-141, 148, 149, 151
 Smith, Charles Wesley 'Charlie': 10, 18, 19, 155
 Smith, Cheryl Rose: 65, 66, 152

SMITH FAMILY

Smith, Clifford Rowland 'Don': 30, 66, 152
 Smith, Duane Wesley: 65, 151
 Smith, Edith Youlen 'Aunt Ede': 18, 34, 35, 37, 70, 97, 153
 Smith, Elsie Elizabeth 'Elsie': 18, 47, 54, 57, 75, 76, 100-104, 145, 146, 148, 153
 Smith, Elva Julian/Lillian/Gillian 'Julia': 30, 66, 67, 92, 93, 139, 140, 152
 Smith, Elza Joyce: 60, 151
 Smith, Ethel Lorraine: 60, 151
 Smith, Eunice Mary: 30, 152
 Smith, Frank: 8, 151
 Smith, Fred Robert: 30, 64, 65, 90, 151
 Smith, George Lester: 29, 151
 Smith, Glenn Logan: 92
 Smith, Glenn Porter: 29, 151
 Smith, Guy Custer: 28, 151
 Smith, Ida: 8, 151
 Smith, Irling Stanley: 65, 151
 Smith, Irving Charles: 29, 59, 60, 151
 Smith, Iva Agnes: 30, 64, 151
 Smith, Jerome: 28, 151
 Smith, Jessie Maud: 18, 41, 44, 45, 71-73, 98-100, 141-144, 149, 150, 153
 Smith, John Amos: 8, 11, 15, 17, 21, 30, 32, 34, 39, 41, 47, 58-60, 64, 66-73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 86-90, 92-94, 96-107, 112, 120, 123, 124, 127, 131, 132, 134-146, 148-151
 Smith, John Cooper: 3, 7, 8, 11, 18, 21, 30, 32, 34, 39, 41, 47, 58-60, 64, 66-73, 75, 76, 78, 79, 86-90, 92-94, 96-107, 112, 120, 123, 124, 127, 131, 132, 134-146, 148-151
 Smith, Josephine 'Josie' Margaret 'Maggie': 30, 68, 69, 94, 140, 141, 152
 Smith, Kate: 8, 151
 Smith, Kathryn: 59, 154
 Smith, Kenneth R.: 40, 153
 Smith, Lamont Lacy or Lacey 'Monte': 18, 39, 40, 153
 Smith, Lamont or LaMonte William 'Monte': 28, 59, 78, 151
 Smith, Laurence M.: 40, 153
 Smith, LeRoy N. 'Sylvester': 20, 155
 Smith, Lottie A.: 155
 Smith, Louisa 'Lou or Louie': 9, 155
 Smith, Lucille M. 'Lucy or Babe': 20, 155
 Smith, Lucy G.: 20, 155
 Smith, Lynette: 78
 Smith, Marcia: 8, 151
 Smith, Melissa Lynn: 66, 152
 Smith, Mildred Darlyne: 102, 154
 Smith, Mr.: 97
 Smith, Randall 'Ron or Rand': 9, 155
 Smith, Raymond Lamont: 59, 78, 151
 Smith, Richard Vernon: 30, 152
 Smith, Rose: 100
 Smith, Sarah Katherine: 30, 67, 68, 94, 140, 152
 Smith, Shirley Jean: 66, 152
 Smith, Suzanne Laverne: 66, 152
 Smith, Twin 1: 155
 Smith, Twin 2: 155
 Smith, Vera Alice: 60, 151
 Smith, William N.: 20, 155
 Smith, William Youlen 'Billy': 9, 155
 Smithlin, Deene or Diane: 96
 Smithlin, Michelle: 97
 Smithlin, Ray: 96
 Smithlin, Timothy: 97
 SNU, Sandra: 96
 Sorum), Julie (Mrs.: 135, 136
 Steinberg, Phillip: 100
 Stelck, Daniel: 105, 149
 Stelck, Judah Daniel: 149
 Stelck, Kristin: 106
 Stelck, Lionel Lester: 105
 Stelck, Lori: 105, 106
 Stelck, Ronald Dennis 'Ronnie': 105
 Stelck, Sandra Jo: 105
 Stelk), Lulu (Mrs. Daniel: 149
 Stoe, Lyle A.: 75, 154
 Stone, Elaine: 92, 152
 Stuart, Margaret Kathrine: 101
 Sundberg, Ferdinand S.: 103
 Sundberg, Michael Robert: 103
 Sundberg, Nancy Lynn (Braddock): 103
 Sundberg, Rebecca Lea: 103
 Sundberg, Robert Duane 'Bob': 103, 154
 Sveningson, Thomas: 89
 Swanson, Afton Vance: 58, 75, 76, 100-102, 146, 154
 Swanson, Albert Victor: 47, 54, 57, 153
 Swanson, Andrew: 47
 Swanson, Avis Youlen: 57, 75, 100, 144, 145, 154
 Swanson, Claribel or Clarabelle Maud: 57, 58, 154
 Swanson, Crystal Marie: 101
 Swanson, Debra Ruth: 101
 Swanson, Delores Lee: 76, 101, 154
 Swanson, Edith Dorothy: 58, 154
 Swanson, Edward Vance: 76, 101, 154
 Swanson, Elizabeth Gay: 102
 Swanson, Elsie Roena: 76, 154
 Swanson, Joseph Dillard: 76, 101, 154
 Swanson, Joseph Vance: 101
 Swanson, Kathlyn Ruth: 76, 102, 154
 Swanson, Kathryn Elizabeth: 58, 76, 78, 102-104, 146, 148, 154
 Swanson, Keith Richard: 58, 76, 102, 154
 Swanson, Lawrence Myrven: 76, 102, 154
 Swanson, Melinda Lee: 101
 Swanson, Merlin Ralph: 102
 Swanson, Mrs. Rodney Allen: 101, 154
 Swanson, Peter James: 102

SMITH FAMILY

Swanson, Robert Ray: 101, 76, 154
 Swanson, Rodney Allen: 76, 101, 154
 Swanson, Stillborn Boy: 57, 154
 Swanson, Vance Edward: 101
 Swanson, Vera Beverly: 76, 100, 146, 154
 Swanson, Von Jean: 76, 154
 Taylor, Aaron: 138
 Taylor, Kristen Ally: 138
 Taylor, Vanessa Renee: 138
 Tenneson, Shirley Ann: 102, 154
 Thompson, Grace Wanda: 123
 Thompson, Kathryn Elizabeth: 103, 148
 Thompson, Keith Jerrett: 148
 Thompson, Kirk Parker: 103, 146, 148
 Thompson, Laura Etta: 18, 19, 155
 Thompson, Samuel Keith: 102
 Thompson, Scott Keith: 103
 Thompson, Scott Parker: 148
 Thompson, Thomas Keith (T.K.): 102, 103, 154
 Tinnes, Terry: 92
 Tuttle, James G. 'Jim': 37, 153
 Ulven), Barbara (Mrs. Marvin George: 92, 152
 Ulven), Cheryl (Mrs. David: 92
 Ulven), Glenda (Mrs. Steven: 92
 Ulven), Martina (Mrs. George: 67
 Ulven, Alvern (or Alvery) Julius: 67, 92, 152
 Ulven, Ardella May: 67, 92, 93, 139, 152
 Ulven, Boy 1: 140
 Ulven, Charles: 92
 Ulven, Charles Gene: 67, 92, 152
 Ulven, David: 92
 Ulven, Dean: 92
 Ulven, Duane: 92
 Ulven, Ellie: 92
 Ulven, George: 67
 Ulven, Gerald Eric (Eric): 93, 139, 140
 Ulven, Girl 1: 140
 Ulven, Girl 2: 140
 Ulven, Guy Richard: 67, 93, 139, 140, 152
 Ulven, Jacoba Angela (Ange): 93, 140
 Ulven, Joni (not Jane): 92
 Ulven, Judy: 92
 Ulven, Julius: 67, 152
 Ulven, Kathy: 67, 152
 Ulven, Marvin George: 67, 92, 152
 Ulven, Mitchel Kirk (Kirk): 93
 Ulven, Mrs. Gerald Erick: 139, 140
 Ulven, Sandi (or Sandy): 92
 Ulven, Steven: 92
 Underberg), Anna (Mrs. Bernard: 89
 Underberg), Lora (Mrs. Greg: 137
 Underberg), Sylvia (Mrs. Brad: 137
 Underberg, Bernard: 89
 Underberg, Bernie: 89, 151
 Underberg, Blaine: 137
 Underberg, Brad: 89, 137
 Underberg, Greg: 89, 137
 Underberg, Jessie: 137
 Underberg, Linda: 89
 Underberg, Marisa: 137
 Underberg, Mrs. #1 Greg: 137
 Underhill, Jane: 86
 Unverrich, Lynn Marie: 143
 Unverrich, Mark: 143
 Unverrich, Ronald: 143
 Unverrich, Scott Ronald: 143
 Van Barkus, Charles: 75, 154
 Van Ormun, Charmein: 149
 Vaugn, James: 65, 152
 Vos, Dawn: 93, 152
 Wagner, Wanda: 145
 Walker, Mitzi Lou: 65, 151
 Walters, Dakota: 141
 Walters, Duncan: 141
 Walters, Todd: 141
 Wampler, Buddy Ray: 146
 Wampler, Homer Ray: 146
 Ward, Damon Eugene: 102
 Ward, Pauline Marie: 102
 Ward, Ralph: 102
 Ward, Reuel Edward: 102, 154
 Wasson, Amy: 100
 Watkins, Ann Powell: 146
 Watkins, Joyce Varlene: 90, 91, 152
 Weyrauch, Blaine Paul: 139
 Weyrauch, Paul Harvey: 139
 Weyrauch, Tonya Renee: 139
 Wheeler, Florence (Flossie) Cary or Carrie: 32, 69, 70, 96, 97
 Wheeler, Walter J.: 31, 32, 152
 Whitt, Floyd W.: 72, 153
 Wieser, Mr.: 92
 Williams, Kathleen Mable: 104, 154
 Williams, Ken: 137
 Williams, Michael Vance: 137
 Williams, Travis Ryan: 137
 Wilson, Judy: 145
 Wimber, Max Wray: 104
 Woelffel), Tracy (Mrs. Daniel: 94
 Woelffel, Daniel: 94
 Woelffel, Kevin: 94
 Woelffel, Patrick: 94
 Woelffel, Paul: 94, 152
 Wray, Denise Marie: 104
 Wray, Stanley: 104, 154
 Wright, George E.: 142
 Wright, Lizzie D. 'Betty': 59, 60, 151
 Wright, Michael David: 142
 Youngkin, Clayton: 76
 Youngkin, Neva Ruth: 76, 154

SMITH FAMILY

Zahner, Katelyn: 88, 154
Zehren, Lisa Michelle: 88, 137
Zehren, Michael D.: 88
Zehren, Michael John: 88, 151
Zigweid, Ed: 140
Zigweid, Jeffry: 140
Zigweid, Jessica: 140
Zigweid, Rachel: 140
Zigweid, Thomas: 140
Zimmerman, James Lawrence: 120, 123